

R E P O R T   R E S U M E S

ED 012 036

56

AL 000 522

SPOKEN COCHABAMBA QUECHUA, UNITS 1-12.  
BY- SOLA, DONALD F. LAstra, YOLANDA  
CORNELL UNIV., ITHACA, N.Y.

REPORT NUMBER BR-5-1231-5

PUB DATE 30 AUG 64

CONTRACT OEC-SAE-9513

EDRS PRICE MF-\$0.27 HC-\$5.72 143P.

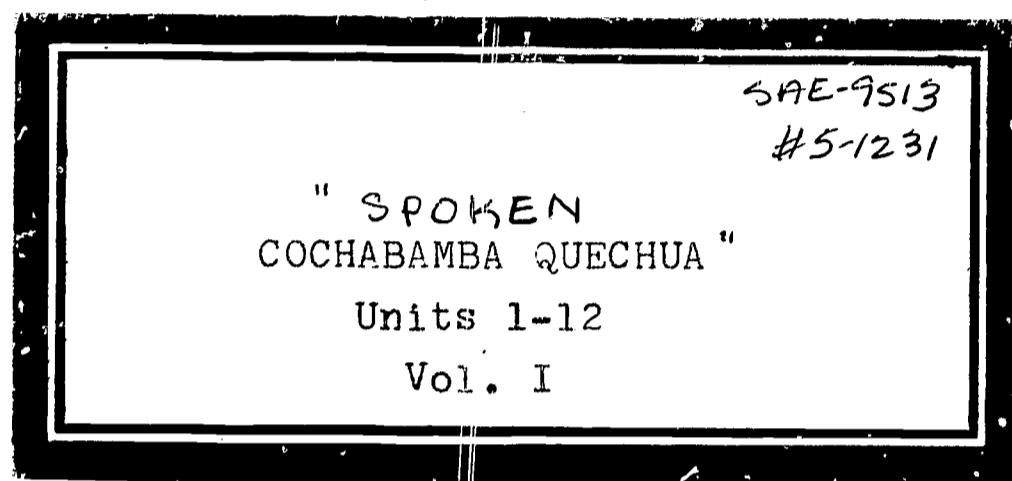
DESCRIPTORS- \*QUECHUA, \*DIALECT STUDIES, \*INSTRUCTIONAL MATERIALS, \*AUDIOLINGUAL SKILLS, \*LANGUAGES, COCHABAMBA, BOLIVIA, ITHACA

THE FIRST OF TWO VOLUMES PREPARED FOR TEACHING THE COCHABAMBA DIALECT OF QUECHUA TO SPEAKERS OF ENGLISH, THIS DOCUMENT IS MADE UP OF 12 UNITS THAT COMprise A 6-WEEK INTENSIVE COURSE OF 20 CLASS HOURS A WEEK. EACH UNIT CONSISTS OF ONE OR MORE DIALOGS TO BE MEMORIZED, A DIALOG REVIEW, A SECTION ON GRAMMAR WITH ACCOMPANYING EXERCISES, CONVERSATION, AND "LISTENING-IN" (PRACTICE IN AUDITORY COMPREHENSION). BASED ON A CONTRASTIVE LINGUISTIC ANALYSIS OF ENGLISH AND COCHABAMBA QUECHUA, THE MATERIAL IS SUITABLE FOR BOTH LINGUISTS AND OTHER STUDENTS OF QUECHUA. THE EMPHASIS IS ON ACQUIRING AUDIOLINGUAL SKILLS AND THE DIALOGS HAVE BEEN TAPE RECORDED. (JD)

ED012036

BR-5-1231-5

PA 56



U.S. DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION & WELFARE  
OFFICE OF EDUCATION

THIS DOCUMENT HAS BEEN REPRODUCED EXACTLY AS RECEIVED FROM THE  
PERSON OR ORGANIZATION ORIGINATING IT. POINTS OF VIEW OR OPINIONS  
STATED DO NOT NECESSARILY REPRESENT OFFICIAL OFFICE OF EDUCATION  
POSITION OR POLICY.

# 5-1231

Cornell University

August 30, 1964

"SPOKEN  
COCHABAMBA QUECHUA"

Units 1-12

[Donald F. Sola]  
[Yolanda Lastra]

Quechua Language Materials Project

These materials were prepared under  
Office of Education Contract No.SAE-  
9513; US Department of Health, Edu-  
cation, and Welfare, authorized by  
PL 85-864, Title VI, Part A, Section  
602.

Cochabamba

#### PREFACE TO THE STUDENT

This text was prepared by the Quechua Language Materials Project of Cornell University under contract with the US Department of Health, Education, and Welfare, Office of Education Contract No. SAE-9510, authorized by Public Law 85-864, Title VI, Part A, Section 602.

Quechua, the language of the Inca civilization, is still spoken by millions of inhabitants of the highlands of Peru, Bolivia, and Ecuador. There are a number of regional dialects of Quechua, some of which are not mutually intelligible. These materials were designed to acquaint the student with the Quechua spoken in and around the city of Cochabamba, Bolivia. Speakers who live in the city and its immediate surroundings are often bilingual in Spanish, but for large numbers Quechua is still the primary means of communication in the home and in the community. Other Bolivian dialects of Quechua are reported to be mutually intelligible with, and not very different from, the Cochabamba dialect.

Quechua forms and utterances in these materials were supplied by twelve persons in all, Mr. Oscar Terán being the principal contributor. Mr. Teran's help is acknowledged with special gratitude. Thanks are due to the other informants, and to other persons without whose cooperation this work could not have been carried out. Dr. Julia Elena Fortún of the Bolivian Ministerio de Educación y Bellas Artes very graciously gave official recognition to

our field work.

The materials in this volume comprise twelve units in which the phonology and approximately half of the basic aspects of Cochabamba grammar are covered. Each unit consists of one or more dialogues to be memorized, a dialogue review, a section on grammar with accompanying exercises, conversations, and listening-in exercises.

The present volume should suffice as a text for a six-week intensive spoken Quechua course involving twenty class hours per week. Dialogues have been tape recorded.

Soon to follow this text are another group of twelve units for advanced students, a formal grammar, a reader, and a dictionary. Similar materials are in preparation for the Quechua dialects of Cuzco and Ayacucho, Peru.

Donald F. Sola

Yolanda Lastra

Cochabamba, Bolivia

UNIT ONE

Dialogue

A traveler asks for directions. A. Traveler. B. Person who gives directions.

A.	listen (used to call someone's attention)	yu
	sir, gentlemen	weraqoča
	how	imayna
	be	kay
Listen sir, how are you?		yu weraqoča, imaynalá kanki?

B.	well	waleh
	sir, father	tata
	walk, travel	puriy
	stroll	puriy-kačay
Just fine, sir. Are you walking around?		walehla tatáy. puriy-kačari-kusqankiču?

A.	ask	tapuy
	want	munay
	one	uh
I would like to ask you something.		tapuri-kúy munaykiman uhta.
	this	kay
	road	yan

1.2

go

řiy

Toco

toko

Does this road go to Toco?

kay yanču řin tokoman?

B. that over there

haqay

No sir, it's that other one.

mana tatáy, haqay uhrah.

A. where

may

narrow

k'ułku

Where does this narrow road  
go?

maytatah řin kay k'ułku  
yan?

B. other, another

wah

town

pweblo

far

karu

near

qayla

This road goes to another  
town.

kay yanqa wah pweblo mantah  
řin.

A. Is it still far to Toco or  
quite near?

karurahču tokoman,  
qaylañaču?

B. Yes, it's still far.

ari, karurah.

• league

legwa

way, manner

hina

It's about a league.

uh legwa hinarah.

1.3

A. quick

usqay

In that case I'll go quickly. hina kahtenqa usqaylata risah.

now

kunan

arrive

čayay

I want to arrive in a short while.

kunitan čayáy munani.

B. to get late

tardeyay

Do go quickly. It is getting late.

usqaylata řerqoy,  
tardeyasasunki.

A. much very

anča

thank

agradesey

Thank you very much,

anča agradeseyki.

B. day

dia

until

kama

be

kay

Until another day.

uh dia kama kačun.

A. Well, until another day.

uh dia kama kačun ari.

Dialogue Review

- A. yu weraqoča, imaynalá kanki?
- B. walehla tatáy. puriy-kačari-kusqankiču?
- A. tapuri-kúy munaykiman uhta.  
kay yanču řin tokoman?
- B. mana tatáy, haqay uhrah.
- A. maytatah řin kay k'ułku yan?
- B. qay yanqa wah pweblomantah řin.
- A. karurahču tokoman, qaylañaču?
- B. arí, karurah.  
uh legwa hinarah.
- A. hina kahtenqa usqaylata risah.  
kunitan čayáy munani.
- B. usqaylata řerqoy, tardeyasasunki.
- A. anča agradeseyki.
- B. uh dia kama kačun.
- A. uh dia kama kačun ari.

## 1.5

### Phonology

Mary Quechua sounds differ from English sounds. The following remarks may help you, but you should imitate your native speaker instructor until he is satisfied with your pronunciation. If no native speaker is available, listen to the tapes carefully and try to mimic everything you hear.

Vowels. There are five vowels in Cochabamba Quechua. They do not sound exactly like Spanish vowels, but the Quechua vowel system as it is now resembles Spanish more closely than it does English. If you speak Spanish, the vowels of Quechua won't give you much trouble. Notice that i and u often resemble English i or u in bit and book, while these vowels are always tenser and higher in Spanish.

#### Consonants

p	t	č	k	q
p"	t"	č"	k"	q"
p'	t'	č'	k'	q'
b	d		g	
f	s	š		h
m	n	ñ		
r				
ř				
l	ł			
w			y	

#### Vowels

i	u
e	o
a	

p, t, č and k are familiar sounds even though they have a different distribution in English. q does not exist in English. We will take these sounds up one by one.

p is like English p in spin. Notice that in English the phoneme p has two variants: p as in pin and p as in spin. The first one is aspirated; if you say pin while you hold small piece of paper with one hand in front of you, the paper will move; if you try the same experiment with the word spin the paper will not move. This demonstrates the difference between an aspirated sound and an unaspirated one. Quechua p, like Spanish and French p is unaspirated, there is no accompanying puff of air.

t resembles English t in the word stain: it is also unaspirated; English t is alveolar: the tip of the tongue touches the alveolar ridge, while Quechua t is dental: the tip of the tongue touches the upper front teeth.

č is similar to English č in church, but it is also unaspirated.

k is like English k in skin. It is also unaspirated. When we describe k we say that it is a voiceless velar stop. Notice how the sound is articulated: the back part of the tongue against the velum (soft palate).

q may be a voiceless back velar stop. In other words, the only difference between k and q is that q is articulated further back in the mouth. Many speakers, however, do not have this speech sound, but a voiced back velar fricative. The point of

## 1.7

articulation is the same, but the tongue does not quite close against the back part of the velum and there is friction (and voice at the same time). This sound resembles intervocalic g in Spanish, but it is articulated further back in the mouth.

The next series of consonants is an aspirated series which we write with " after each letter. They are: p", t", č", k", q". A puff of breath is heard with the articulation of each sound. English initial p, t, č, k are aspirated, but Quechua aspiration is acoustically different. Try to imitate the native speaker. Give particular attention to the sound q" which we don't have in English.

The next series is a glottalized series which we write with ' after each letter: p', t', č', k', q'. Speakers of English have glottal catches, but they are not aware of them because they make no difference in meaning. The closure heard before the vowel in Ouch! is a glottal catch. Try to make this sound after p, t, etc. Imitate the native speaker.

b, d, g are borrowed from Spanish and are pronounced as they are in Spanish.

f is not labio-dental as in English and Spanish, but labial. This is not a very frequent phoneme.

s will give you no trouble.

š is not very frequent, and will give you no trouble. It is similar to English sh in shine, shame, Chicago.

h is articulated more forcefully in Quechua than it is in English. It has two variants. It is articulated with the back

part of the tongue against the velum whenever it is not final in the word. The articulation is against the back part of the velum in final position. This is automatic for speakers of Quechua.

m will give you no trouble.

n is similar to the final sound of English king, ring, sing when syllable final in Quechua; otherwise it is like English n.

ñ is like Spanish ñ.

r is a one flap r like Spanish r in pero, caro. Or like the British pronunciation of r in very and not like as American retroflex r.

ṛ is a trilled r, similar to the Spanish one in perro, carro.

l will give you no trouble.

l is like Castillian ll in calle or like Italian gl in glielo.

There is no l sound in English.

w is similar to English w in water, woman.

y is similar to English y in yellow, yam.

Some sounds are replaced by others in certain environments.

n is replaced by m before p: saran his corn sarampis 'his corn also'.

i and u are replaced by e and o respectively before q, na and rq:

wasipi 'at home' : wasipeqa 'at home' (with topic marker)

nin 'he says' : nенqa 'he will say'

nin 'he says' : nerqa 'he said'

ninku 'they say' : ninkoqa 'they say' (with topic marker)

hamun 'he comes' : hamonqa 'he will come'

hamun 'he comes' : hamorqa 'he came'

i is generally replaced by e, and u is generally replaced by o, before h:

řin 'he goes' : řeh 'one who goes'

pi 'who' : pehpa 'of whom'

warmi 'woman' : warmehpa, warmihpa 'of the woman'

tapun 'he asks' : tapoh 'one who asks'

watukun 'he visits' : watukuh, watukoh 'one who visits'

i is replaced by e after q, q" and q':

pisqo 'bird' -itu (diminutive suffix) pisqetu 'little bird'

aq"a 'chicha' -ita (diminutive suffix) aq"eta 'little chicha'

larq'a 'ditch' -ita (diminutive suffix) larq'eta 'little ditch'

i and u are replaced by y and w across word boundaries before or after a vowel:

wakičipunku 'they have something prepared', ari: wakičipunkwari

'well, they have something prepared'. i 'and', ačayraykutah

'because of that': yačaraykutah 'and because of that'.

### Pronunciation Drills

p		p"		p'	
pampa	plain	p"away	fly	p'aca	clothing
pičay	clean	p"iňa	wild	p'intuy	wrap
pisi	little	p"isqa	five	p'itiy	burst
puka	red	p"ukuy	blow	p'iňu	a vessel
punku	door	p"uyu	cloud	p'unčay	day

t		t"		t'	
tanta	next	t"anta	tatter	t'anta	bread
tata	father	t"añiy	calm	t'aku	entangled
tapuy	ask	t"amiy	dig	t'akay	spill
tuta	night	t"uta	moth	t'una	small
toco	Toco	t"oqay	saliva	t'ohyay	burst
č		č"		č'	
čaka	bridge	č"aka	kind of ant	č'aki	dry
čiri	cold	č"ilči	drizzle	č'iči	dirty
činkay	lose	č"ičiy	whisper	č'isi	evening
čunka	ten	č"uya	dew	č'uspi	fly
čuhču	malaria	č"uluy	peck	č'uła	odd
k		k"		k'	
kiłla	moon	k"ituy	rub	k'iski	narrow
kikin	same	k"ipičikuy	tremble	k'iłpay	brand
kičay	open	k"iwila	kind of snake	k'iwiča	liver
kinsa	three	k"iska	thorn	k'ita	wild
kiru	tooth	k"ipu	kipu	k'ičiy	pinch
q		q"		q'	
qayna	yesterday	q"apah	rich	q'aču	grass
qara	skin	q"atu	stand	q'aya	tomorrow
qan	you	q"ari	male	q'ala	naked
qaywiy	stir	q"away	look	q'aytu	wool thread
qaray	serve food	q"apariy	shout	q'ahay	lash

## 1.11

k		q	
kačariy	loosen	qayna	yesterday
karu	far	qara	skin
kamačiy	send	qan	you
kači	salt	qaywiy	stir
kałpa	strength	qaray	serve food
kama	until	qałariy	begin
kosa	good	qosa	husband
koka	coca	qolqe	money

k		k"	
kurah	older	k"uskay	thicken
kułi	purple	k"uska	together
kutiy	return	k"učuy	cut
kunka	neck	mik"uy	eat
kunan	now	k"uči	pig

k		k'	
kiłta	moon	k'isa	dry fruit
kičay	open	k'ita	wild
kikin	same	k'iruy	child's sash
kinsa	three	k'ičiy	pinch
kiru	tooth	łink'i	kind of clay

q"		k"	
q"ari	male	k"arkay	to be afraid

## 1.12

q"atay	cover	k"askiy	gnaw
q"apah	rich	k"apay	take a step
aq"a	chicha	k"aču	a bite
laq"a	dark	k"aniy	bite

k'		q'	
k'ančay	light	q'aya	tomorrow
k'ača	pretty	q'ara	naked
k'aIku	sour	q'ašuy	slice
k'antiy	twist	q'ayma	tastless
k'apa	cartilage	q'aču	grass

r		ř	
q"ari	male	řiy	go
karu	far	řuntu	egg
p"uru	feather	buřu	donkey
sara	corn	řantiy	buy
pitariy	please smoke	řikuy	see

n		ñ	
nanay	hurt	ñawi	eye
wanay	correct severely	wañuy	die
mana	no	mañay	lend
saruna	let's step	uña	young (of an animal)

## 1.13

l	I		
loqotu	kind of hot pepper	tok'e	left
lawa	a soup	tahwa	a sauce
lurun	kidney	tu'lū	tender
laq'a	dark	tank'ay	work

I	y		
takiy	sadness	yaku	water
tant'a	wood	yan	road
tasa	heavy	yana	black
atay	dig	aya	corpse
tu'la	lie	uya	face

Grammar

First and second persons suffixes with verbs.

The relational suffixes -man and -ta.

## Illustrations

kunitan čayáy munani.

pwebloman čayani.

weraqočata tapuni.

tokoman řini.

I arrive in town.

I ask the gentleman.

I go to Toco.

imaynalá kanki?

How are you?

imatá munanki?

What do you want?

imatá tapunki?

What do you ask?

Drill

Answer using the suggestions in parenthesis as in the example.

Example:

Inst. imatá munanki?

(tarataman puríy)

Estud. tarataman puríy munani.

imatá munanki?

(kunan čayay)

(pwebloman čayay)

(tokoman řiy)

maymantah řinki?

(toko)

(pweblo)

(yan)

maymantah purinki?

(pweblo)

(tarata)

(sakaba)

(kalakala)

maytatah řinki?

(tarata)

(sakaba)

(karu)

(qayIa)

imatá munanki?

(čayay)

(tapuy)

(uh)

(haqay)

Grammar points

Quechua verbs add personal suffixes for the first and second person. In English we use the appropriate pronoun and the simple form of the verb. Compare:

I arrive      čaya-ni

you arrive    čaya-nki

I ask        tapu-ni

you ask      tapu-nki

The infinitive in Quechua always adds the suffix -y. Example: čayay 'arrive'; tapuy 'ask'. This is the form you have found in the dialog "build-ups" and the form you will find in dictionaries and vocabulary lists. A form like čaya- to which verbal suffixes are added is the stem.

Infinitives show behavior similar to that of substantives and add relational suffixes (see below). Example:

uh-ta muna-ni    'I want one'

misk'i-ta munani    'I want candy'

It is also possible to say: misk'i munani 'I want candy'. In other words, the stress falls on the last syllable of the word. When the substantive is sentence final, however, only -ta occurs: munani misk'ita.

-ta has other functions. It is used in sentences like sakaba-ta ūrini 'I go to Sacaba'. sakaba-man ūrini 'I go to Sacaba' has a similar meaning.

The suffix -man is usually translated 'to' as in:

toko-man ūrini    'I go to Toco'

Note also the following example:

wawa-man misk'ita qoni      'I give candy to the child'  
 to child candy (acc.) I give

### Listening In

- A. kay yanta řini tatáy. tokoman čayáy munani
- B. mana kay yan tokoman řinču.
- A. maytatah řin kay yan?
- B. kay yan tarataman řin.
- A. kay k'ułku yanri tokoman čayanču?
- B. arí čayan.
- A. řini entós.
- B. arí tardeyasasunki.
- A. uh diya kama kačun.
- B. uh diya kama, weraqoča.

### Conversations

- I.
- A. How are you sir?
  - B. Just fine sir.
  - A. Does this road go to Tarata?
  - B. Yes sir.
  - A. Is it near o far?
  - B. It is quite near sir.
  - A. Thank you.

1.17

II.

- A. Does this narrow road go to Toco?
- B. No sir.
- A. Where does it go?
- B. The narrow road goes to another town.

UNIT TWO

Dialogue

An anthropologist tries to establish rapport with a school boy. A. Anthropologist. B. José, a school boy.

A. Where are you going? maytá řišanki?

B. school eskwela

To school sir. eskwelaman tatáy.

A. sweet misk'i

give qoy

give (polite, affectionate) qoriy

I'll give you a candy. misk'isitú qorisqayki.

B. Give me some then. qoriway a:

A. name suti

What's your name? imá sutiykiri?

B. José. hosé.

A. much ašk'a

child wawa

sit, live, be tiyan

2.2

Are there many children in  
your school?

ašk'a wawasču tiyan  
eskwelaykipi?

B. Not so many.

mana ančatahču.

A. good  
teacher

bwenu  
profesór

Is your teacher very good?

bwenituļaču profesorniyki?

B. bad  
No, he is bad.

malu  
mana, uh malu.

A. marble, small ball  
play  
know

bolita  
puhļay  
yačay

Do you know how to play  
marbles?

bolitaswan puhļáy  
yačankiču?

B. quantity  
Just a little, sir.

č'ika  
uh č'ikatalata tatáy.

how much, how many  
How many marbles do you have?

mašk'a  
mašk'a bolitasniyki tiyan?

B. three  
Just these three little ones,  
sir.

kinsa  
kay kinsitala, tatáy.

## 2.3

A.	come	hamuy
	lodging	alohamyento
	that	čay
	more	astawan
Come to my lodging, there I will give you more.		hamunki alohamyentoyman čaypi astawan qosqayki.
B. Where is your lodging?		maypitah alohamyentoykiri?
A.	tower	toře
	near, close	čimpa
	house	wasi
In the house next to the tower.		toře čimpa wasipi.
B.	go out	Tohsiy
As soon as I get out of school I'll come.		eskwelamán Tohsimuspa hamusah.

Dialogue Review

- A. maytá řišanki?  
B. eskwelaman tatáy.  
A. misk'isitú qorisqayki.  
B. qoriway a!  
A. imá sutiykiri?  
B. hosé  
A. ašk'a wawasču tiyan eskwelaykipi?  
B. mana ančatahču.  
A. bwenitařaču profesorniyki?  
B. mana, uh malu.  
A. bolitaswan puhláy yačankiču?  
B. uh č"ikařata tatáy.  
A. mašk'a bolitasniyki tiyan?  
B. kay kinsitařa, tatáy.  
A. hamunki alohamyentoyman čaypi astawan qosçayki.  
B. maypitah alohamyentoykiri?  
A. toře čimpa wasipi.  
B. eskwelamán ĩohsimuspa hamusah.

Grammar

## 1. Interrogative Suffix -ču

## Illustrations

kay yanču řin tokoman?

---

karurahču tokoman?

---

bwenituňaču profesorniyki?

---

bolitaswan puhláy yačankiču?

---

Drill

Make questions out of the following statements as in the example.

Example: Inst. bolitaswan puhláy yačanki

Stud. bolitaswan puhláy yačankiču?

kay yan pwebloman řin.

eskwelaman řisan.

wawa bolitaswan puhlán.

hosé misk'ita munan.

eskwelaman purin.

Drill

Answer affirmatively the questions which you made in the drill above.

Grammar points

Independent suffixes are those which can be added to substantives, verbs, or particles.

## 2.6

-ču is an independent suffix which is used in asking questions.

It occurs in the word which is the topic of the question:

kunitan-ču čayáy munanki 'Do you want to arrive right now?'  
Right now arrive you want

kunitan čayáy munanki-ču? 'Do you want to arrive right now?'

The difference in the meaning of the two Quechua sentences is made by intonation in English.

### 2. Negation with mana and the independent suffix -ču.

#### Illustrations

mana ančatahču	Not so many, not so much.
mana ančaču.	Not so much.
mana yačaniču.	I don't know.
mana munaniču.	I don't want to, I don't want any.
k'ulku yan mana tokomanču řin.	The narrow road doesn't go to Toco.

#### Drill

Make negative sentences out of the following statements:

Example: Inst. munani.

Stud. mana munaniču.

puhláy yačani.

kay yan sakabaman řin.

usqayta purin.

haqay yan wah pwebloman řin.

kunitan čayáy munani.

## 2.7

hosé eskwelaman řin.

weraqoča alohamyentoman purin.

eskwelaman hamuni.

hosé usqayta řin.

wawa bolitasta munan.

### Drill

Answer negatively:

walehču kasqanki?

misk'í tiyanču?

profesor bwenoču?

yanmanču Iohsinki?

pweblomanču rinki?

kunanču čayanki?

ančataču agradesenki?

### Grammar points

The suffix -ču usually occurs in negative sentences. Remember that the occurrence of -ču alone signals a question. Negative sentences contain a negative word such as mana 'no'.

Compare:

puhláy yačanki.

You know how to play.

puhláy yačankiču?

Do you know how to play?

mana puhláy yačankiču.

You don't know how to play.

### 3. Third person singular with verbs.

## Illustrations

kay yanqa wah pweblomantah řin.

eskwelaman řin. He goes to school.

Give the third person as in the example.

Example: Inst. eskwelaman řini.

Stud. eskwelaman řin.

Drill

pwebloman řini

eskwelaman řišani.

bolitaswan puhlani.

misk'ita munani.

eskwelaman purini.

## 4. Third person plural with verbs.

## Illustrations

ašk'a wawa řinku eskwelaman. Many children go to school.

wawas bolitastawan puhláy  
yačanku. The children know how to  
play marbles.

profesores yačanku. Teachers know.

wasis tiyanku. There are houses.

Drill

Give the plural as in the example.

Example: Inst. profesór yačan.

Stud. profesores yačanku.

wawa purin.  
 eskwela tiyan.  
 profesór tapun.  
 weraqoča munan.  
 tata qon.

### Grammar points

Third person singular is expressed by the suffix -n: ři-n  
 'he (she, it) goes'.

Third person plural is expressed by the form -nku: ři-nku  
 'they go'.

A summary of the verb forms which you have learned thus far is:  
čayay 'arrive', infinitive.

Singular:

<u>čaya-ni</u>	I arrive
<u>čaya-nki</u>	you arrive
<u>čaya-n</u>	he (she, it) arrives

Plural:

<u>čaya-nku</u>	they arrive
-----------------	-------------

These forms are indifferent as to time. They are used to refer to present, past, and future time.

### Listening in

- A. yu hosé, maytá řinki.
- B. eskwelaman řisani don řoberto.
- A. hamuy, tapusqayki uhta.
- B. imatá yačáy munanki?

- A. maypitah eskwelayki?
- B. kay qaylałapi.
- A. misk'i bolasta munankiču?
- B. uh č"ikata qoway.
- A. ima sutiyohkah profesorayki?
- B. mana yačaniču.
- A. aška wawasču řinku eskwelaman?
- B. uh č"ikałia.
- A. usqay řiřayña tardeyasasunki.
- B. arí, uh řatu kama.

### Conversations

I.

- A. Are you going to school?
- B. Yes sir, to school.
- A. Do you want some candy?
- B. I do, sir, thank you.

II.

- A. How many children go to school?
- B. Quite a few boys go to school.
- A. Do they know how to play marbles?
- B. Yes, they know.

III.

- A. When you get out of school you will come to my lodging.
- B. Where is your lodgings?
- A. Over there.
- B. Fine. So long sir.

## Cochabamba, Bolivia

## UNIT THREE

## Dialogue

Conversation between father and son. The son is about to go to the market place in town. A. Father. B. Son.

B. Alright father. čay tatáy.

A.	jug	yuru
	water	yaku
	hot	q' oñi
	breakfast	yaku q' oñi
	drink	uhayay
	drink it	uhayay-kuy

Quick, your breakfast is in  
the jug, drink it now! usqayta. čay yuritipi  
yaku q'oñiyki kasqan  
uhyay-kulayña:

B. donkey buřu  
With how many donkeys shall mašk"*a* buřuswan řisah?  
I go?

A.	take	apay
	bring	apamuy
With all three; you have to bring back a lot.		kinsantiñinwanña, ašk'a apamunayki kasqan.

B. load kargay  
 Shall we load them now? kargay-kamuſasunñaču?

A.	good	sumah
	look, watch	q"away
	take care of oneself	q"awa-kuy
	careful	pahtán
	what	ima
	rob	suway
	let rob	suwačiy
	let oneself be robbed	suwači-kuy
	You will take good care of yourself son, and don't let anyone rob you.	sumáh q"awa-kunki waway, pahtán imaykitapis suwači-kuwahtah.

B. Alright father. čay tatáy.

A.	coca	koka
	pick, choose	čihlačay
	pisco	pisku
	Pick good coca and good pisco.	sumah koká čihla-kunki, sumah piskutatah.

B.	that which is good	sumahnin
	begin choosing	čihlariy
	begin choosing for oneself	čihlari-kuy
	Yes father I will choose the best.	ari tatáy. sumahnín čihlari-kusah.

3.3

- A. Alright, go now. čay řilayňa.
- B. return, go back kutiy  
come back kutimuy
- Alright father I will go  
and come back quickly. čay tatáy. usqaylapi  
kuterqampoh řisah.

Dialogue Review

- A. yu, ūamuku hatariūayña!
- B. čay tatáy.
- A. usqayta. čay yuritupi yaku q'ōniyki kasqan, uhyay-kuūayña!
- B. mašk"<sup>a</sup> buřuswan ūisah?
- A. kinsantiūinwanña, ašk"<sup>a</sup> apamunayki kasqan.
- B. kargay-kamuūasuñaču?
- A. sumáh q"<sup>a</sup>wa-kunki waway, pahtán imaykitapis suwači-kuwahtah.
- B. čay tatáy.
- A. sumáh kokš čihla-kunki, sumah piskutatah.
- B. arí tatáy. sumahnín čihlari-kusah.
- A. čay ūiūayña.
- B. čay tatáy. usqaylapi kuterqampoh ūisah.

Grammar

1. First, second, and third person singular, future time.

## Illustrations

noqa usqaylata řisah.

I'll go quickly.

eskwelamán Iohsimuspa hamusah.

\_\_\_\_\_

mašk'a buřuswán řisah.

\_\_\_\_\_

hamunki alohamyentoyman.

You'll come to my lodging.

sumah q"awakunki wawáy.

\_\_\_\_\_

qan kutinki.

You'll come back.

weraqoča hamonqa tardenehman.

The gentleman will come  
toward the afternoon.

Drill

The following statements may refer to the present.

Make the necessary changes in order to refer to the future.

Example: Inst. usqaylata řini.

Stud. usqaylata řisah.

noqa tapuni.

qan munanki.

noqa čayani.

kay yan eskwelaman řin.

qan puhlanki.

noqa yačani.

tatan usqayta hamun.

### 3.6

#### Grammar points

When a speaker wishes to be specific about future time he uses the following forms for first and third person singular:

čaya-sah 'I will arrive'

čaya-nqa 'he (she, it) will arrive'

There is no special form to express second person future time. Thus čayanki means 'you arrive' or 'you will arrive'.

#### 2. Imperative singular.

#### Illustrations

qoriway.

Give me please.

řiſayña.

\_\_\_\_\_

hatariſayña.

\_\_\_\_\_

uhyay-kuyſayña.

\_\_\_\_\_

ama suwayču.

Don't steal.

#### Drill

Answer with an imperative as in the example.

Example: Inst. ſisahču.

Stud. ſiy.

tapusahču?

puhſasahču?

Iohsisahču?

q"awamusahču?

pwebloman kutisahču?

Drill

Answer with a negative imperative as in the example.

Example: Inst. řisahču.

Stud. ama řiyču.

tapusahču?

puhſasahču?

Iohtisahču?

q"awamusahču?

pwebloman kutisahču?

Grammar points

The imperative suffix -y is used to express a direct command or request:

go-y give!

ři-y Go!

The particle ama 'not' is used in negative commands:

ama goyču Don't give!

ama řiyču Don't go!

3. First and second person with substantives.

Illustrations

imá sutiykiri? \_\_\_\_\_

ask"a wawasču tiyan eskwelaykipi? \_\_\_\_\_

sumáh q"awakunki wawáy. \_\_\_\_\_

uh řuna buřusniykiwan řisan.

A man goes with your donkeys.

### 3.8

#### Drill

Give the first person as in the example.

Example: Inst. yan.	Inst. tata.
Stud. yanniy	Stud. tatay.
pueblo	wasi
eskuela	alohamyento
suti	yuru
profesor	buřu
bolitas	koka

#### Drill

Give the second person as in the example.

Example: Inst. yan.	Inst. tata.
Stud. yanniyki.	Stud. tatayki.
pueblo	wasi
eskuela	alohamyento
suti	yuru
profesor	buřu
bolitas	koka

#### Drill

Answer the following questions affirmatively.

tiyanču buřuyki?	wasisniykitaču q"awan?
wawayki purinču?	piskuyki sumahču kasqan?
wasiykimanču řisanki?	čimpaykitaču purin?

#### Grammar points

In English we use separate words to express possession: my

## 3.9

house, your school. Quechua substantives add personal suffixes:

<u>wasi</u>	house	<u>eskwela</u>	school
<u>wasi-y</u>	my house	<u>eskwela-y</u>	my school
<u>wasi-yki</u>	your house	<u>eskwela-yki</u>	your school

If a substantive ends in a consonant the personal suffixes cannot be added directly: The form -ni has to occur:

<u>wasi</u>	house
<u>wasi-y</u>	my house
<u>yan</u>	road
<u>yan-ni-y</u>	my road
<u>bolitas</u>	marbles
<u>bolitas-ni-y</u>	my marbles'

#### Listening in

řamuku usqaypi hatarin. yaku q'oñinta uhyan. kinsa buřus kargan. čay buřuswan pwebloman purin. pweblopi sumah koka tiyan, sumah piskuwan. čaykunata čihlah řin. usqaypi řin usqaypi kutimun.

#### Conversations

I.

- A. Does Ramon get up quickly?
- B. Yes he gets up quickly.
- A. Where is he walking to with the donkeys?

B. He is waking to town with the donkeys.

II.

A. How many donkeys is he taking?

B. He is taking just three.

A. Does he walk fast?

B. Yes, he walks fast.

III.

A. Is there hot water?

B. No, there isn't.

A. What is there then?

B. Coca and pisco.

Cochabamba, Bolivia

UNIT FOUR

Dialogue

Scene in a small store next to the market place. Conversation between a woman and Gerardo, the shopkeeper.

G. term used to address  
both customer and  
salesman

kaseru

all, everything

tukuy

cheap

baratu

Come customers, come, there  
is everything here, very  
cheap.

hamuyčah, kaseritus  
hamuriyčah. tukuy  
ima kaypi tiyan sumah,  
baratułapi.

W. Good morning Tata Gerardo.  
Give me some salt please.

bwenos dias tata gerardu.  
kačiykita qoriway.

G. enter, go in

yaykuy

enter, come in

yaykumuy

Come in then. How much  
you want?

yaykumułay, mašk"atá  
munanki?

W. six

sohta

pound

libra

Only six pounds.

sohta librałata.

G. egg

řuntu

barter, trade

trweykay

Didn't you bring eggs so  
that we can trade them  
for coca?

maná ūruntusta apamorqanki,  
kokawan trweykay-kusunman?

W. hen

waīpa

lazy

q"eīla

be lazy

q"eīlayay

No. These days my hen is  
being lazy.

mana. kay dias waīpay  
q"eīlaysqan.

G. trust someone with  
something, lend.

manuy

If you wish, I'll trust  
with some coca so that  
you will bring me eggs.

munanki čayqa koka manuykiman  
řuntús apamunawaykipah.

W. thus, way

hina

Alright, trust me.

hina manuy-kuway.

B. What else do you want?

imatawán munanki?

W. carry

q'epiy

Only that. I already have  
a lot to carry.

čaylata. ašk'aña q'epinay.

G increase, give something  
extra to a customer

yapay

Here, I'll give this extra  
to you so you will always  
come back.

kayqa kaytawan yapasqayki  
hamu-kunaīaykipahpuni.

Dialogue Review

- G. hamuyčah, kaseritus hamuriyčah. tukuy ima kaypi tiyan sumah, baratułapi.
- W. bwenos dias tata herardu. kačiykita qoriway.
- G. yaykumułay, mašk"atá munanki?
- W. sohta librałata.
- G. maná řuntusta apamorganki, kokawan trweykay-kusunman?
- W. mana. kay dias wałpay q"ełayasqan.
- G. munanki čayqa koka manuykiman řuntús apamunawaykipah.
- W. hina manuy-kuway.
- G. imatawán munanki?
- W. čayłata. ašk"aña q'epinay.
- G. kayqa kaytawan yapasqayki, hamu-kunałaykipahpuni.

Grammar

## 1. Imperative plural.

## Illustrations

yaykuyčah

Go in (pl.)

yapayčah

Give more (pl.)

Drill

Give the plural as in the example.

Example: Inst. yaykuy.

Stud. yaykuyčah.

q'epiy

q"away

apay

suway

karqay

řiy

Drill

Give the negative plural imperative as in the example.

Example: Inst. yaykuy.

Stud. ama yaykuyčahču.

q'epiy

q"away

apay

suway

kargay

řiy

Grammar points

The imperative plural consists of the verb stem plus the imperative suffix -y plus the suffix -čah:

Cochabamba, Bolivia

UNIT FIVE

Dialogue

Jusela asks Facundo if he is really going to get married.  
Two women talk about the wedding.

J.	true	syertu
	marry	kasaray
	Facundo, is it true you're getting married?	facundu. syertoču kasaranayki?
F.	tomorrow	q'aya
	ten o'clock	las dyes
	I am indeed getting married tomorrow at ten.	kasarasahpuni ari, q'aya las dyesta.
J.	church	iglisya
	In the church also?	iglisyamantawanču?
F.	civil	sibil
	No, only a civil ceremony as yet.	mana. sibillamantarah.
J.	unripe	mišk'a
	young man	wayna
	appear	řik"uriy
	show up (all of a sudden)	řik"urirpariy

. 5.2

Well, such a young fellow  
getting married, soon  
you probably will show  
up with lots of children.

kay hina misk'a waynałarah  
kasaray-kuspaqa, č'ika  
wawasniyohčá usqayłapi  
rik"urirparinkičah ari.

F. of course

karu

you

qan

Why of course. Do I have  
to be as lazy as you?

klaru pwés. qan hina  
q"elaču kanay karqa?

each

sapa

year

wata

make, do

řuway

Every year I'll father  
a child.

sapa watapi uh wawa  
ruwasah.

J. woman

warmi

Well, I hope so. And don't  
let them all be girls.

uhala a? amatah warmiła  
kačunkučú.

F. man

q"ari

Either girls or boys, I'll  
just have children.

warmispis, q"arispis,  
wawasniyohla kasah.

J. hour

ora

Well fine, if that's the way  
you feel about it. Oh, I'm  
leaving, congratulations on  
your marriage.

arí čaypis hinaqa, hina ari.  
baya, čay ripuni, sumah  
orapi kačun kasara-kusqayki.

F. Ok José, thank you.

čay, husela, agradese-kuyki.

.5.3

- W1. live kawsay  
one who is getting married kasara-koh  
Those who are getting married will be living at their parent's, won't they? kay kasara-kohkunaqa,  
tatałankuhpapičá  
kawsanqanku í?
- say niy  
W2. No. They say Facundo has a house already. mana, hwakunduta wasiyuhñá ninkoqa.
- W1. rich q"apah  
probably sina  
It must be. I think they are rather rich. kanman. as q"apahkunałatahčus  
sina kankupisqa.
- W2. ten čunka  
cow waka  
They say Elvira's father gave them ten cows. eliberahpa tatanqa čunka  
wakiłastapuni qoy-kusqa nin.
- W1. Then that way they'll probably live well. čay hinamantaqa, sumahłapičá  
kawsa-konganku.

Dialogue Review

- J. facundu syertoču kasaranayki?
- F. kasarasahpuni ari, q'aya las dyesta.
- J. iglesyamantawanču?
- F. mana. sibillamantarah.
- J. kay hina misk'a waynałarah kasaray-kuspaqa, č'ika wawasniyohčá usqayłapi rik"urirparinkičah ari.
- F. klaru pwés. qan hina q"ełaču kanay karqa?  
sapa watapi uh wawá ruwasah.
- J. uhala a? amatah warmiña kačunkučú.
- F. warmispis, q"arispis, wawasniyohla kasáh.
- J. ari čaypis hinaqa, hina ari. baya, čay ripuni, sumah orapi kačun kasara-kusqayki.
- F. čay, husela, agradese-kuyki.
- W1. kay kasara-kohkunaqa, tatałankuhpapičá kawsanqanku i?
- W2. mana, hwakunduta wasiyuhña ninkoqa.
- W1. kanman. as q"apahkunałatahčus sina kankupisqa.
- W2. eliberahpa tatanqa čunka wakiłastapuni qoy-kusqa nin.
- W1. čay hinamantaqa, sumahłapičá kawsa-konqanku.

Grammar1. The accusative suffix -ta.

## Illustrations

sumah kokata čihla-kunki.	You will pick good coca.
kačita qoriway.	Please give me salt.
sohta librałata munani.	I want six pounds.
čunka wakasta qoway.	Give me ten cows.

Drill

Translate the English items in parenthesis in order to complete the sentences below.

Example: Inst. (candy) munani.

Stud. misk'ita munani.

(school) \_\_\_\_\_ řuwanku.

hosé (candy) \_\_\_\_\_ munan.

řamuku (coca) \_\_\_\_\_ čihlan.

wawa (marbles) \_\_\_\_\_ munan.

warmi sohta (pounds) \_\_\_\_\_ munan.

(eggs) \_\_\_\_\_ apamuni.

(salt) \_\_\_\_\_ qoway.

p"išqa (pounds) \_\_\_\_\_ qoriway.

čunka (eggs) \_\_\_\_\_ apay.

(church) \_\_\_\_\_ řuwanku.

Drill

Repeat the drill above placing the stress on the last syllable

## 5.6

of the substantive which functions as direct object and omit the suffix -ta.

Example: Inst. misk'ita munani.

Stud. misk'i munani.

### 2. Some uses of the independent suffix -ri.

#### Illustrations

pay řipusqa. qanri?

He left. And what about you?

imá sutiykiri?

?

maypitah alohamyentoykiri?

?

#### Drill

Add -ri to the following questions to make them more polite.

Example: Inst. imá sutiyki?

Stud. imá sutiykiri?

imapáh čay,

pitah čay?

maytá řisqanki?

imatá munanki?

mayk'áh ripunki?

#### Drill

Make questions out of the following statements.

qan q'aya hamunki.

fakundu kasara-kusan.

haqay k'ulku yan sakabaman řin.

pay kunitan čayáy munan.

wawas eskwelaman řinku.

řamuku sumah piskuta čihłanqa.

ašk"a řuntusta warmi apamun.

### Drill

Make one sentence out of the following pairs as in the example.

Example: Inst. pay řin. qan řinkiču? (He is going. Are you going?)

Stud. pay řin, qanri? (He is going. Are you?)

qan q'aya hamunki. pay q'aya hamunču?

fakundu kasara-kusan. qan kasara-kunkiču?

haqay k'ulku yan sakabaman řin. maymán kay yan řin?

pay kunitan čayáy munanču. qan kunitanču čayáy munanki?

wawas eskwelaman řinku. pay eskwelamanču řin?

řamuku sumah piskuta čihłanqa. qan sumah piskutaču čihłanki?

ašk"a řuntusta warmi apamun. pay ašk"a řuntustaču apamun?

### Grammar points

The suffix -ri is an independent suffix (see Unit 2) which sometimes has an interrogative meaning. It is usually accompanied by rising intonation. Its most frequent use is in tag questions.

Examples:

walehla, qanri? Fine. And you?

pay řin, qanri? He is going. Are you?

3. -ša, continuative.

### Illustrations

purišankiču?

Are you walking?

purisqankiču?	Are you walking?
purisankiču?	Are you walking?
maytá rišanki?	Where are you going?
maytá risqanki?	Where are you going?
maytá risanki?	Where are you going?
čay yuritupi yaku q'oñiyki kasqan.	_____
kay dias wałpay q"ełayasqan.	_____

Drill

Add -ša to the following statements as in the example.

Example: Inst. wałpay q"ełayan.

Stud. wałpay q"ełayasqan.

kunan purinki.

kunan yapan.

kunan piskuta kokatawan munani.

kunan eskwela wawasta čihłan.

kunan usqayta kutinki.

čaypi buřuła kan.

čayta sumah ſuwan.

Drill

Repeat the exercise above adding -sqa instead of -ša. The meaning will be the same.

Drill

Repeat the exercise above adding -sa instead of -sqa. The meaning will be the same.

6.2

J. businessman

You must be a businessman.

negosyante

negosyanteča kawah.

A. a little

No, I have come just to look around.

tumpa

mana. q"awareh hamuni tumpata.

sleep

puñuy

live

kawsay

I want to know about you, the things you are used to eating, where you sleep, how you live.

yačay munasani qankunamanta, imastačus mik"u-kúy yačasqaykičahmanta, maypičus puñusqaykičahmanta, imaynapičus kawsasqaykičahmanta.

J. What is all that for?

imapahkah tukuy čayri?

A. book

libru

take out

orq"oy

In order to bring all this out in a book.

tukuy čaymanta uh librupi orq"onaypah,

J. shame, humiliate

p'enqay

being, condition

kay

tell, inform

wilay

Will you tell about our shameful condition?

p'enqay kayniykumantapis wilankitahčá?

A. be ashamed

p'enqači-kuy

And what should you be ashamed of?

imamantatah p'enqači-kunkičahmanri?

Grammar points

The forms -ša, -sa, and -sqa have exactly the same meaning. For convenience we will refer to them as ša, continuative. -ša is a modal suffix (see unit 15). It adds a meaning of continuation to the action. Compare:

<u>purinki</u>	you walk
<u>puri-ša-nki</u>	you are walking
<u>řin</u>	he goes
<u>ři-ša-n</u>	he is going

Listening In

fakundo mana q"eļaču. usqayłapi tukuy imatá řuwan. ñan kasaranqaña eliberawan. fakundoqa mišk'a waynałarah, pero wasiyohñā. sumahta elibera čihłan, sumahłapičá kawsanqa fakunduwan.

Conversations

I.

- A. He is getting married "por lo civil".
- B. Who?
- A. Fakundo.
- B. To whom?
- A. To Elvira.
- B. I think he is still just a young man.
- A. Yes, just a young man.

II.

- B. They say Fakundo is a house owner.
- A. Yes, he has a house in town.
- B. I think his father also is rich.
- A. Yes, very rich.

III.

- B. Is your wife very kind?
- A. No, but she is a good woman.
- B. Does she know how to do everything?
- A. Yes, she does.

Cochabamba, Bolivia

UNIT SIX

Dialogue

Don Jacinto is an elderly peasant who has previously been introduced to the visitor, an anthropologist. A. Anthropologist.  
J. Don Jacinto.

A. Good afternoon Don Jacinto. bwenas tardes don hasinto.

J. enter, come in yaykuy

Good afternooon sir. Come in, won't you? bwenas tardes tatáy,  
yaykurimuy á?

A. Thank you friend. grasyas, amigo.

J. mush, soup lawa

Would you like a little soup? uh č"ika lawitata  
munariwahču?

A. Why not? imaraykú manari.

J. eat mik"uy

We just eat this sir. kaysitułata mik"u-kuyku  
tatáy.

A. good kosa

rather antis

But it's quite good. aswan kosá antis kayqa.

6.2

J. businessman

You must be a businessman.

negosyante

negosyanteča kawah.

A. a little

No, I have come just to  
look around.

tumpa

mana. q"awareh hamuni  
tumpata.

sleep

puñuy

live

kawsay

I want to know about you,  
the things you are used  
to eating, where you sleep,  
how you live.

yačay munasani qankunamanta,  
imastačus mik"u-kúy  
yačasqaykičahmanta, maypičus  
puñusqaykičahmanta, imaynapičus  
kawsasqaykičahmanta.

J. What is all that for?

imapahkah tukuy čayri?

A. book

libru

take out

orq"oy

In order to bring all this  
out in a book.

tukuy čaymanta uh librupi  
orq"onaypah,

J. shame, humiliate

p'enqay

being, condition

kay

tell, inform

wiłay

Will you tell about our  
shamful condition?

p'enqay kayniykumantapis  
wiłałankitahčá?

A. be ashamed

p'enqači-kuy

And what should you be  
ashamed of?

imamantatah  
p'enqači-kunkičahmanri?

6.3.

Lots of people live this way everywhere.

hinalapitah tukuynehpipis  
ašk'a runakuna kawsa-kunku,

J. poor

Knowing about our impoverished condition, they would criticize us.

wahča

wahča kayniy Kumanta  
yačaspa imaqa,  
q'awawaykumančá.

A. help

No, they would help you rather.

yanapay

mana. antis yanapasunkičahman.

J. Would it be that way?

hinaču kanman?

A. Yes, it would be that way indeed.

ari'. hinapuni kanman.

J. like

How was that soup? Did you like it?

gustay

imaynatah kasqa čay lawa,  
gustaričasorqaču?

A. Oh! It was really very good.

uh, sumah pača kasqa.

J. Would you like a little more?

uh č'ikatawan munariwahču?

A. to have enough

No, no more, I'm full. Thank you very much.

sahsay

mana, manaña. sahsasqaña  
kani. anča agradeseyki.

J. Where are you sleeping tonight?

maypi' kunán puñusqankiri?

6.4 .

A. I don't know yet. Are  
there any lodgings  
around here?

mana yačanirahču. alohamyentos  
tiyankupunitahča kaynehpi.

J. evening

č'isi

Would you sleep right here?  
It is very late.

kaylapiña puñu-kuwah čayri  
anca č'isiñatah ari.

A. It is, isn't it? Just put  
me up here then.

ari, í? puñuričiliwayña  
entoneses ari.

Dialogue Review

A. bwenas tardes dcn hasinto.

J. bwenas tardes tatáy, yaykurimuy á?

A. grasyas, amigo.

J. uh č"ika lawitata munariwahču?

A. imaraykú manari.

J. kaysitułata mik"u-kuyku tatáy.

A. aswan kosá antis kayqa.

J. negosyanteča kawah.

A. mana. q"awareh hamuni tumpata.

yačay munasani qankunamanta, imastačus mik"u-kúy  
yačasqaykičahmanta, maypičus puňusqaykičahmanta,  
imaynapičus kawsasqaykičahmanta.

J. imapahtah tukuy čayri?

A. tukuy čaymanta uh librupi orq"onaypah.

J. p'enqay kayniykumantapis wiłañankitahčá?

A. imamantatah p'enqači-kunkičahmanri?

hinalapitah tukuynehpipis ašk'a runakuna kawsa-kunku.

J. wahča kayniykumanta yačaspa imaqa, q"awawaykumančá.

A. mana. antis yanapasunkičahman.

J. hinaču kanman?

A. arí. hinapuni kanman.

J. imaynatah kasqa čay lawa, gustariłasorqaču?

A. uh, sumah pača kasqa.

J. uh č"ikatawan munariwahču?

6.6

A. mana, manaña. sahsasqaña kani. anča agradeseyki.

J. maypí kunán puñusqankiri?

A. mana yačanirahču. alohamyentos tiyankupunitahča  
kaynehpí.

J. kaylapiña puñu-kuwah čayri. anca č'isiñatah ari.

A. arí, í? puñuričilawayña entones ari.

## 6.7

### Grammar

#### 1. Personal suffixes with substantives.

### Illustrations

alohamyento	lodging
alohamyentoy	my lodging
alohamyentoyki	your lodging
tatan	his (her) father
hamunki alohamyentoyman.	
bwenituſaču profesorniyki?	
eliberahpa tatanqa čunka wakiſastapuni qoy-kusqa nin.	
haku wasinčahman!	Let's go to our house.
řiyku wasiykuman.	We are going to our house.
wahča kayniykumanta yačaspa	
kay kasara-kohkunaqa tataſankuhpapičá kawsanqanku i?	
haſpaykičahta ſank'ankičah?	Are you working your land?

### Drill

Make the following substantives refer to the corresponding singular person as in the example.

Example: Inst. waſpanku.

Inst. waſpasniyku.

Stud. waſpan.

Stud. waſpasniy.

alohamyentončah.

librunku.

wasiyku.

iglesyaykičah.

wakasninku.

kačinčah.

řuntusniykičah.

kokayku.

### Drill

Make the following substantives refer to the corresponding plural person.

pwebloy. (give the exclusive)

eskwelan.

misk'isniyki.

waway. (give the inclusive)

wasisnin.

buřuyki.

### Grammar points

The word substantive will be used to mean any Quechua word that can add the suffix -ta, accusative (see Unit One). Substantives are words like the following:

wasi

house

sumah

good

tata

father, sir

ima

what

puka

red

In English the relation between a noun and a possessor is often expressed by a separate word: my house, his father etc. Quechua substantives add personal suffixes thus:

## 6.9

	<u>wasi</u>	house
First per. sing.	<u>wasi-y</u>	my house
second per. sing.	<u>wasi-yki</u>	your house
third per. sing.	<u>wasi-n</u>	his (her, its) house
first per. pl. incl.	<u>wasi-nčah</u>	our (incl.) house
first per. pl. excl.	<u>wasi-yku</u>	our (excl.) house
second per. pl.	<u>wasi-ykičah</u>	your (pl.) house
third per. pl.	<u>wasi-nku</u>	their house

If a substantive stem ends in a consonant the form -ni has to be added before the personal suffixes:

<u>supay</u>	devil	<u>yan</u>	road
<u>supay-ni-n</u>	his devil	<u>yan-ni-y</u>	my road

Some of the terms used above may need additional explanation.

Second person singular refers to the person addressed (i.e. the person one is talking to): I am going to your house. Third person singular refers to whoever or whatever one is talking about: his house, her house, its roof. First person plural inclusive refers to the speaker and the addressee: our house incl. means the house which is yours and mine, or yours and ours. For instance, a mother can tell her children haku wasinčahman 'Let's go to our house' (incl.). First person plural exclusive refers to the speaker and his group and excludes the addressee. The same mother who has taken her children to visit a friend of hers may tell her friend: řiyku wasiykuman 'We (i.e. my children and I) are going to our

house'. Second person plural refers to two or more persons addressed.

2. The substantive plural suffix plus personal suffixes

Illustrations

buřu	donkey
buřuy	my donkey
buřus	donkeys
buřusniy	my donkeys
yan	road
yanniy	my road
yankuna	roads
yankunay	my roads
profesór	teacher
profesorniy	my teacher
profesores	teachers
profesoresniy	my teachers

Drill

Give the plural of the following substantives.

libru	waka
buřu	wasi
bolita	waipa

Drill

Make the plural substantives above refer to every person.

## 6.11

### Grammar points

When a personal suffix is added to a substantive to which the forms -s or -es of the plural suffix have been added, -ni occurs before the personal suffix. Example:

buřu-s-ni-y my donkeys

buřu is the substantive stem.

-s is the form of the plural suffix which is usually added to substantive stems which end in a vowel.

-ni carries no meaning, but must occur when a personal suffix follows.

-y 1st person sing. form of the personal suffix.

### 3. Genitive.

#### Illustrations

eliberahpa tatanya čunka  
wakilastapuni qoy-kusqa  
nin.

kay kasara-kohkunaqa  
tataňankuhpapičá  
kawsanqanku í?

huwampa wasin.

qampa kokayki.

tatahpa hařp'an.

tatampa hařp'an.

eliberah tatan.

pehpatá kay.

pehpatá čay wasi.

eliberahpata.

John's house.

Your coca.

The father's land.

His father's land.

Elvira's father.

Whose is this?

Whose house is that?

Elvira's.

Drill

Answer the following sets of questions as in the examples.

Example: Inst. pehpatá čay wasi?

Stud. eliberah tatampata čay wasi.

pehpatá čay koka?

pehpatá čay pisko?

pehpatá čay buřu?

pehpatá čay wařpa?

Example: Inst. pehpatá kay buřus?

Stud. čay řunahta kay buřus.

pehpatá kay wařpas?

pehpatá kay pisku?

pehpatá kay řuntus?

Example: Inst. čayču hosehpa profesornin?

Stud. arí kay weraqoča hosehpa profesornin.

čayču eliberahpa profesornin?

čayču pedrohpa profesornin?

čayču hwampa profesornin?

Example: Inst. čayču qampa wasiyki?

Stud. arí kayqa noqahpa wasiy.

čayču qampa piskuyki?

čayču qampa buřuyki.

čayču qampa wařpayki?

Drill

Answer the following questions:

pehpatačay wasi?

pehpatačay?

čayčuhosehpa profesornin?

pehpatačay buřus?

čay walpas qampataču?

Grammar points

-hpa is the genitive relational suffix. It indicates that the substantive to which it is added is a possessor:

<u>elibera</u>	Elvira
----------------	--------

<u>elibera-hpa</u>	Elvira's
--------------------	----------

<u>tata</u>	father
-------------	--------

<u>tata-hpa</u>	the father's
-----------------	--------------

If a substantive referring to the item possessed occurs in the sentence, a personal suffix is added to it. This suffix agrees in person with the possessor:

<u>noga</u>	I
-------------	---

<u>noqa-hpa</u> <u>wasi-y</u>	my house
-------------------------------	----------

<u>qan</u>	you
------------	-----

<u>qam-pa</u> <u>wasi-yki</u>	your house
-------------------------------	------------

<u>pay</u>	he
------------	----

<u>pay-pa</u> <u>wasi-n</u>	his house
-----------------------------	-----------

<u>tata-hpa</u> <u>wasi-n</u>	the father's house
-------------------------------	--------------------

The accusative suffix -ta and other relational suffixes can occur after the genitive suffix:

elibera-hpa-ta

Elvira's

tata-hpa-pi

At the father's (house)

-ta must occur after the genitive when the possessor alone occurs in a phrase. Compare the following: warmehpa kamisan 'the woman's shirt'; warmehpata 'the woman's'.

In basic dialogue five there appeared the sentence kay kasara-kohkunaga tataIankuhpapičá kawsanganku i? tataIankuhpapičá can be analyzed as follows:

<u>tata</u>	substantive
<u>-Ia</u>	indep. suffix (unit 8)
<u>-nku</u>	personal suffix, 3rd. p. pl.
<u>-hpa</u>	genitive
<u>-pi</u>	locative
<u>-čá</u>	indep. suffix (unit 8)

Notice the order of occurrence of the suffixes you have had: personal suffixes occur before relational suffixes; more than one relational suffix can be added to a substantive stem.

#### 4. Some uses of the verb tiyay.

##### Illustrations

iskay wasisniy tiyan.

I have two houses.

huwampata iskay wasisnin tiyan.

John has two houses.

kinsa wawasniyku tiyan.

We have three children.

Drill

Substitute the suggested person reference making the necessary changes.

nogahpata iskay walpasniy tiyan.

qampata

hwampata

qamkunahpata

kaserospata

Grammar points

The verb tiyay means 'to sit', 'to exist', or 'to be'. Possession may be expressed with a substantive inflected for person and the verb tiyay in the third person singular, thus:

wasi-y tiyan

I have a house (Lit. My house exists)

wasi-yki tiyan

you have a house

wasi-n tiyan

he has a house

wasi-nčah tiyan

we (incl.) have a house

wasi-yku tiyan

we (excl.) have a house

wasi-ykičah tiyan

you (pl.) have a house

wasi-nku tiyan

they have a house

5. Other relational suffixes: -pi, -pah, -manta, -rayku, -wan.

## Illustrations

ašk'a wawasču tiyan eskwelaykipi? \_\_\_\_\_

maypitah alohamyentoykiri? \_\_\_\_\_

6.16.

čay yuritupi yaku q'oñiyki  
kasqan.

usqaylapi kuterqampoh řisah.

tukuy ima kaypi tiyan sumah  
baratulapi.

imapitah čurasah?

Where shall I put it?

imapahkah tukuy čayri?

kay buřus kokata apanankupah.

These donkeys are for  
carrying coca.

maymanta hamunki?

Where are you from?

iglisyamantawanču?

mana, sibillamantarah.

maypičus puñusqaykičahmanta?

čahra řunasmanta yačayta  
munani.

I want to know about  
peasants.

imaraykú manari.

bolitaswan puhláy yačankiču?

### Drill

Answer the following questions:

imapí čurasah yaku q'oñita?

kaseroykipahču kay wałpa?

pipahtah mik"unata apamunki?

maypi koká tiyan?

kay sumah weraqoča tokomantaču hamun?

tatan nisqanraykuču mana řin?

baratupiču kači kasqan?

qełamantaču čay hinalata řuwan?

## 6.17

anča wayna kasqanrayku mana kasaranču?

kačitaču apamusán wasiykipah?

bolitaswan puhláy yačankiču?

### Grammar points

The relational suffixes -ta and -man were introduced in Unit One. The relational suffixes are the following:

<u>-manta</u>	ablative	from, since
<u>-pah</u>	purposive	for, in order to
<u>-rayku</u>	causal	because of, on account of
<u>-hpa</u>	genitive	of
<u>-man</u>	allative	to, toward
<u>-pi</u>	locative	in, on, at
<u>-ta</u>	accusative	(direct object and other uses)
<u>-wan</u>	instrumental	with

The first four are mutually exclusive. That is, if one of them occurs none of the others can occur. -hpa may be followed by -man, -pi, and -ta; -ta may be followed by -wan.

A relational suffix marks a relationship between the substantive to which it is added and the verb or another substantive. The meaning of the relationals are roughly glossed above. They are very frequent in Quechua.

The order of those suffixes occurring with substantives on which you have been drilled can now be reviewed. It is the following:

1	2	3	4
plural suffix	<u>-ni</u>	personal suffixes	relational suffixes

6:18

Examples:

<u>wasi-pah</u>	for the house
<u>wasi-y-pah</u>	for my house
<u>wasi-s-ni-y-pah</u>	for my houses
<u>wasi-s-ni-yku-pah</u>	for our houses
<u>yan-man</u>	to the road
<u>yan-ni-yki-man</u>	to your road
<u>hwam-pa-ta</u>	John's
<u>hwam-pa-ta-wan</u>	with John's
<u>warme-h-pa-ta-pi</u>	at the woman's

Listening-In

čahra řunasmanta yačáy munaspa, uh weraqoča tapuspa, tukuy imata q"awaspa, čahrata purin. yačayta munan čahra mik"unasmanta, imaynapičus čahra řunas kawsasqankumanta, maypičus puñusqankumanta. tukuy čay tapusqanmanta, puriy-kačah řuna, uh librupi wiłanqa kasqa wah řunas yačanankupah.

Conversations

I.

- A. What are you eating?
- B. A little "lawa" only sir.
- A. Give me a little.
- B. Here it is. Do eat.

II.

- A. Do you want to sleep here?

6.19

- B. Why not?  
A. Do you want to eat?  
B. No, I am full.

III.

- A. I am going to the city.  
B. Come in, why are you going away (walking like that)?  
A. What will you give me?  
B. Hot water with pisco.

Cochabamba, Bolivia

UNIT SEVEN

Dialogue

Agusti is still at work in his corn field. A friend comes by for him and they both walk home. F. Agusti's friend. A. Agusti.

F. Hi: Say:

ole

Say, Augusto:

ole, agusti.

finish

tukuy

Haven't you finished yet?

manaráh tukusanki?

A. now

kunan

Except for this little bit.  
I'll go right now.

kay tumpitalaña. kunitan  
řipusah.

F. let's go

haku

Say:, Listen!

oye

late; afternoon

tarde

Come on. It's getting late.

hakuña oye, tardeyamusana.

A. Alright then, come on, let's  
go.

čay ari, haku řipuna.

be left over

pučuy

I'll finish what is left  
tomorrow.

kay pučohtaq, q'ayaña  
tukusah.

F. Yes, chum. arí, oye.

work, build īank'ay

What do you work like that for? imapáh čay hiná īank'anki?

corn sara

beautiful k'ača

Your corn is just beautiful. saritaykipis k'ačitaīaqa.

A. lie īuīay

Aren't you lying? maná īuīa-kusqanki?

F. What should I lie for? imapáh īuīa-kusahri?

A. Your corn is pretty good too. qampa saraykipis čay kosalača.

F. Yes, I think everybody's corn is pretty good. arí. tukuypa sarampis kosalačus sina.

A. same kikin

Say, not quite. And it is not the same for everybody. manatah oye, nitah tukuypahpis kikiīanču.

For instance Don Santiago is saying: It isn't producing good corn for me this year. don santyagupis mana sumah saraču kunan watapi qosqawan, nisqanqa.

F. he pay

He will always say that. pay hinaīatapuni nenqa ari.

Dialogue Review

F. ole, agusti.

manaráh tukusanki?

A. kay tumpitaña. kunitan řipusah.

F. hakuña oye, tardeyamusana.

A. čay ari, haku řipuna.

kay pučohtaqa, q'ayaña tukusah.

F. arí, oye.

imapáh čay hiná tank'anki?

saritaykipis k'ačitañaqa.

A. maná Iuña-kusqanki?

F. imapáh Iuña-kusahri?

A. qampa saraykipis čay kosañaqa.

F. arí. tukuypa sarampis kosaIučus sina.

A. manatah oye, nitah tukuyahpis kikiłanču.

don santyagupis mana sumah saraču kunan watapi qosqawan nisqanqa.

F. pay hinalatapuni nenqa ari.

Grammar

## 1. Indefinite-Interrogatives.

## Illustrations

imá čay?	What is that?
imátah čay?	What is that?
imá sutiykiri?	And what is your name?
imatá ninki?	What do you say?
imamán řisanki?	What are you going for?
imatá munanki?	What do you want?
imapáh munanki?	What do you want it for?
imapí munanki?	In what do you want it?
imawán munanki?	With what do you want it?
imatawán munanki?	What else do you want?
imaynařa kanki?	How are you?
imarayku hamunki?	Why did you come?
maytatah řin kay k'uřku yan?	
maytá řisanki?	Where are you going?
maymán řisanki?	Where are you going?
may tatay?	Where is my father? What about my father?
maypí tatay?	Where is my father?
maypitah alohamyentoykiri?	
mayk'áh řinki?	When are you going?
mašk'a buřuswan řisah?	
mašk'á balen?	How much is it?
mašk'atá munanki?	How much do you want?

## 7.5

mayqentá munanki?	Which one do you want?
pi čay?	Who is that?
pi čaykuna?	Who are those people?
piwan kasaran?	Whom is he marrying?

### Drill

Ask at least two questions about the following statements using the question words illustrated above.

Example: Inst. kay yan tokoman řin

Stud. mayqen yantah tokoman řin?

maymán kay yan řin?

1. kay weraqoča pweblonman sumah yanta řisqan.
2. kay yan sakabaman řin.
3. haqay kasero kačita sumah baratułapi qon.
4. řamuku yaku q'oñita uh yuritupi munan.
5. řamuku řuntusta čihłanqa kačitatah apamonqa.
6. wawa bolitaswan puhłan eskwelapi.
7. kaseru čunka řuntusta kunampi benden.
8. tatan nisqanrayku řamuku tawa buřuswan pwebloman řin.
9. čay waraqoča yačayta munan mašk'a wawasčus eskwelapi tiyan.
10. ašk'ata profesór tapun.

### Grammar points

The Indefinite-interrogatives are:

<u>ima</u>	what
<u>may</u>	where
<u>pi</u>	who

## 7.6

<u>imayna</u>	how
<u>maygen</u>	which
<u>mayk'ah</u>	when (also <u>hayk'ah</u> )
<u>mašk'a</u>	how much, how many

These words are substantives which are frequently used to ask questions. When they are used this way they add the suffix -tah (which alternates with stress) and not the suffix -ču which is normally added when asking questions (see Unit One).

Compare:

- |  |                             |
|--|-----------------------------|
| <u>kay yanču řin tokoman?</u>                          | Does that road go to Toco?  |
| <u>maymantah</u> ( <u>maymán</u> ) <u>řin kay yan?</u> | Where does this road go to? |

When an indefinite-interrogative modifies a substantive the suffix -tah is added to the substantive.

Example:

- |                           |                   |
|---------------------------|-------------------|
| <u>mašk'a bolitastah?</u> | how many marbles? |
|---------------------------|-------------------|

2. First and second person with verbs. Review of personal suffixes with verbs. Personal pronouns.

#### Illustrations

noqa yaykuyta q"eſa-kusqani	I don't feel like going in.
qan sohta řuntusta apa-kunki.	You take six eggs with you.
pay kačiwan yapan.	He (she) gives extra salt.
noqančah sarata apančah.	We (incl.) take corn.
noqayku buřuspi apayku.	We (excl.) take it on the donkeys.
qankuna eskwelaman řinkičah.	You (pl.) go to school.
paykuna yampi puhlanku.	They play on the road.

Drill

Give the plural as in the example.

Example: Inst. qan eskwelaman řinki.

Stud. qankuna eskwelaman řinkičah.

1. noqa kačani. (Give the inclusive)
2. pay ūla-kun.
3. qan ūank'anki.
4. noqa p'enqa-kuni. (Give the inclusive)
5. noqa kasarani. (Give the exclusive)
6. qan bweno kanki.
7. t'antá řuwan.

Drill

Substitute the suggested subjects and make the necessary changes.

1. noqa usqayta lank'ani.

fakundu

qan

noqayku

paykuna

2. pay ašk'ata q'epin.

warmi

noqa

noqančah

qankuna

Drill

Answer the following questions:

1. imatá munankičah?
2. pitah sarata apan?
3. imatá ruwančah?
4. yakutaču uhyanki?
5. puriytaču q"eľa-kusqanku?
6. sumah řunasču kanki?
7. sumahtaču purini?
8. sarataču kargan?
9. usqaytaču hamusqanku?
10. mayqentah yuruta apan?
11. noqaykuču piskuta kutičiyku?
12. sumah q"eľaču kani?

Grammar points

The first, second, and third person singular and the third person plural of the verbs were drilled and discussed in Units One and Two. Personal suffixes have also been used with substantives (Unit Six). Personal suffixes are added to substantives and to verbs. Their form differs slightly in the first and second person singular. So far you have used all persons with substantives and with the simple form of the verb as follows:

Substantive

wasi      house

Verb

Iank'a-      work

•7.9

Singular

1st	<u>wasi-y</u>	my house	<u>Iank'ani</u>	I work
2nd	<u>wasi-yki</u>	your house	<u>Iank'anki</u>	you work
3rd	<u>wasi-n</u>	his, her, its house	<u>Iank'an</u>	he, she works

Plural

1st incl.	<u>wasi-nčah</u>	our house	<u>Iank'ančah</u>	we work
1st excl.	<u>wasi-yku</u>	our house	<u>lank'ayku</u>	we work
2nd	<u>wasi-ykičah</u>	your (pl.) house	<u>Iank'ankičah</u>	you (pl) wor
3rd	<u>wasi-nku</u>	their house	<u>Iank'anku</u>	they work

Remember that a simple conjugated form of the verb such as Iank'a-ni 'I work' is indifferent as to time and be used to refer to the present, the past, or the future.

The personal pronouns are:

noqa	I
qan	you
pay	he, she
noqančah	we (incl.)
noqayku	we (excl.)
qankuna	you (pl.)
paykuna	they

3. Agentive suffix -h.

Illustrations

kay pučohtaqa q'ayaña tukusah.

\_\_\_\_\_

usqaylapí kuterqampoh řisah.

\_\_\_\_\_

kay kasara-kohkunaqa.

\_\_\_\_\_

q"awareh hamuni tumpata.

\_\_\_\_\_

## 7.10.

### Drill

Give the plural agentive of the following as in the example.

Example: Inst. kasara-kuy

Stud. kasara-kohkuna.

- |          |               |
|----------|---------------|
| 1. tapuy | 6. kasara-kuy |
| 2. yačay | 7. řipuy      |
| 3. uhyay | 8. q"awariy   |
| 4. wiłay | 9. hamuy      |
| 5. pučuy | 10. řuway     |

### Grammar points

The agentive suffix -h is added to a verb stem to form an agentive substantive meaning one who performs whatever is denoted by the verb: tapuy 'ask', tapoh 'one who asks'; yačay 'know', yačah 'one who knows'.

### Drill

Make one sentence out of the two which are given, as in the example.

Example: Inst. tumpata q"awani. hamuni

Stud. q"awah hamuni tumpata.

1. hamuni. wasita řikuni
2. čayamun. ašk"ata īank'ani.
3. řin. lawata mik"un.
4. hamuyku. sarata tarpuyku.
5. řiyku. payta p'ampayku.

6. ūni. koká čihlani.
7. hamun. čahra kawsayta q"awan.

### Grammar points

The construction drilled above is very frequent in Quechua. It expresses purpose. The verb in the main clause is usually a verb of motion. The actor in the dependent clause is the same as that in the main clause:

I come to look. q"awah hamuni.

He comes in order to work. lank'ah hamun.

These sentences could be translated literally thus: 'I come as one who looks', 'He comes as one who works'.

### Listening-In

kunan watapi tukuypa saran sumahlata qosqan. čahraspi  
 ūnasqa sumahta lank'anpu. tukuy diyas tardenehpi uh ūna wah  
 ūnasman lank'aynинmanta wilan. tukuytah ninku sumahla kay  
 watapi saras kasqanku čahraspi, nispa.

### Conversations

I.

- A. What are you working on?
- B. I want to build a house.
- A. Quickly, quickly, it is getting late.
- B. Yes, I will build quickly.

II.

- A. Is it producing good coca this year?

7.12

- B. Yes.
- A. Help me. (give help)
- B. O.K.
- A. Work quickly.
- B. Yes. I will work.

Cochabamba, Bolivia

UNIT EIGHT

Dialogue

Conversation between an anthropologist and a peasant. A. Anthropologist. P. Peasant.

A. priest

Say, is there a priest around here?

kura

oye. tata kura tiyanču  
kaynehpí?

P. holiday

arrive

No, he only comes for the holidays.

fysta

čayay

mana, fyestaslapah čayamun.

A. authority

What kind of government officials are there here?

awtoridád

ima awtoridadestah kaypi  
tiyanku?

P. constable

mayor

judge

Constable, mayor, and I think there is also a judge.

intendente

alkalde

hwes

intendente, alkalde, hwespis  
tiyanlantahčus sina.

A. put

Do you put the government officials into office?

čuray

qankunaču awtoridadés  
čurankičah?

- P. government gobyernu  
send kačay  
What an idea! The government sends them. maymanta á, gobyernu kačamun.
- A. Don't you put any government officials into office? manaču ni pi awtoridadtapuni čurankičah?
- P. I've already told you, haven't I? mara niykiñaqa?
- A. long time unay  
stop, stand sayay  
How long do the government officials stay? mašk'a unaytá awtoridades sayanku?
- P. wish munasqa  
only its wish munasqalanta  
Well, as long as the government wishes. gobyernoh munasqalanta ari.
- A. I wonder why? imaraykuču i?
- P. top pata  
appointment nombramyento  
Because the appointment comes from above probably. patamanta nombramyento hamusqanraykučari.

- A. go away řipuy  
 And if they go, is it only because they want to? munayničankumanta, řipunku čayri?
- P. Probably not. Why should they be leaving? manačá. imatá řupusanqankuri?
- A. Why do they like to be government officials then? imaraykučus awtoridadesla kayta munankupis i?
- P. respect. řespetay  
 to make oneself be respected řespetariči-kuy  
 Well, they want to be respected. řespetariči-kúy munankutah ari.
- A. Are they all like that? tukuyču hina kanku?
- P. perhaps, almost řaq"as ~ řaq"á  
 including all tukuynintin  
 Almost all. řaq"a sina, tukuynintin.
- A. Would you like to be an official? qanri awtoridád kayta munawahču?
- P. Probably not. manačá.
- A smoke pitay  
 Would you like to smoke? pitariý munawahču?

P. Fine, We'll smoke then. hina pitay-kurinapis ari.

A. Why wouldn't you like to be a government official? imaraykutah mana awtoridád kayta munawaňču?

P. hate čehniy  
to make oneself  
be hated čehniči-kuy

What for? To be hated? imapáh čayri?  
čehniči-kunaňapah.

A. Well, why? imarayku á?

P. thief suwa  
envy embidya  
One is envied, called a embidya-kuwančah, suwa niwančahtah.

That is why I don't like it. čayrayku mana gustawanču.

sown field tarpu

I am better off in my tarpuňaypi aswan sumahta ka-kuni.

A. reason řasón

You are right. řasonniyki tiyan.

Dialogue Review

- A. oye. tata kura tiyanču kaynehpi?
- P. mana, fyestaslapah čayamun.
- A. ima awtoridadestah kaypi tiyanku?
- P. intendente, alkalde, hwespis tiyanłantahčus sina.
- A. qankunaču awtoridadés čurankičah?
- P. maymanta á, gobyernu kačamun.
- A. manaču ni pi awtoridadtapuni čurankičah?
- P. mana niykiňaqa?
- A. mašk'a unaytá awtoridades sayanku?
- P. gobyernoh munasqalanta ari.
- A. imaraykuču í?
- P. patamanta nombramyento hamusqanraykučari.
- A. munayniňankumanta, řipunku čayri?
- P. manačá.
- imatá řipusanqankuri?
- A. imaraykučus awtoridadesla kayta munankupis í?
- P. řespetariči-kúy munankutah ari.
- A. tukuyču hina kanku?
- P. ñaq'a sina, tukuynintin.
- A. qanri awtoridád kayta munawahču?
- P. manačá.
- A. pitariý munawahču?
- P. hina pitay-kurinapis ari.
- A. imaraykutah mana awtoridád kayta munawahču?

- P. imapáh čayri? čehniči-kunačapah.
- A. imarayku á?
- P. embidya-kuwančah, suwa niwančahtah.  
čayrayku mana gustawanču.  
tarpučaypi aswan sumahta ka-kuni.
- A. řasonniyki tiyan.

Grammar

1. Some independent suffixes: -qa, -la, -ña.

## Illustrations

kay pučohtaqa q'ayaña tukusah.

qampa saraykipis čay kosañaqa.

saritaykipis k'ačitañaqa.

q'ayaña tukusah.

kay tumpitaña.

kaysitułata mik"u-kuyku tatáy.

walehña tatáy.

řilayña.

anča č'isiñatah ari.

uhya-kułayña.

ašk"aña q'epinay.

Drill

Add -qa to the topic which in the following sentences coincides with the subject.

- |                             |                            |
|-----------------------------|----------------------------|
| 1. kayta tataypah řuwasani. | 4. wałpa řuntuta čuran.    |
| 2. wawa eskwelaman řin.     | 5. negosyante kačita čuran |
| 3. pay řipun.               | 6. mamayki q"awasqan.      |

Grammar points

The term independent suffix was introduced in Unit Two where the suffix -ču was drilled. Independent suffixes occur with verbs, substantives, and particles. They are the only suffixes which

occur with particles. Example: manarah 'not yet'.

When they occur with substantives their position is after that of the relational suffixes, except for the suffix -la whose position will be mentioned later. With verbs, they occur after personal suffixes. More will be said about the relative position of these suffixes.

-qa is an independent suffix which marks the topic of the sentence.

### Drill

Answer with an imperative using -la, which will soften the expression, and -ña meaning 'now'.

Example: Inst. uhyasahču?

Stud: uhyalayña.

1. řipusahču? 5. mik"usahču?

2. Iank'asahču? 6. kačasahču?

3. orqosahču? 7. Iohsisahču?

4. tukusahču?

2. Other independent suffixes: -pis, -puni, -rah, -čá, -čus.

### Illustrations

saritaykipis k'ačitalaqa.

intendente, alkalde hwespis  
tiyalantahčus sina.

negosyantepis hamunčá.

The businessman has probably come too.

kasarasahpuni ari, q'aya las  
dyesta.

manaču ni pi awtoridadtapuni  
čurankičah.

qampuni wiłanki.

You indeed informed him.

manaráh tukusanki.

mana yačanirahču.

ari karurah.

kay kasara-kohkunaqa  
tatałankuhpapičá  
kawsanqanku í?

čay hinamantaqa sumahłapičá  
kawsa-konqanku.

negosyantečá kawah.

as q"apahkunatantahčus sina  
kankupisqa.

imaynapičus kawsasqaykičahmanta.

maypičus kasampis.

I wonder where he could be.

### Drill

Answer with a negative imperative and the suffix -rah as in the example.

Example: Inst. ſuwashču?

Stud. ama ſuwayrahču.

1. īan k'asahču?
2. pitasahču?
3. yaykusahču?

4. tukusahču?
5. q'episahču?

### Drill

Translate the English items in parenthesis in order to complete the sentences below.

## 8.10

1. (you too) \_\_\_\_\_ čayankičá.
2. (last night too) \_\_\_\_\_ puñunčá.
3. (him too) \_\_\_\_\_ orq'ončá.
4. (by that road indeed) \_\_\_\_\_ řinki.
5. (well indeed) \_\_\_\_\_ kanki.
6. (soup indeed) \_\_\_\_\_ munani.

Drill

Translate the English items in parenthesis in order to complete the sentences below.

1. (I wonder how) \_\_\_\_\_ Iula-kun.
2. (I wonder who) \_\_\_\_\_ kačan.
3. (I wonder what) \_\_\_\_\_ tarpun.
4. (probably he himself) \_\_\_\_\_ sina.
5. (probably that way) \_\_\_\_\_ kanqa.
6. (probably him) \_\_\_\_\_ munanqa.
7. (probably soup) \_\_\_\_\_ mik'un.

Grammar pointsIndependent suffixes.

-la is translated 'only, just'. It is added for politeness.

-ña means 'now, already'.

-pis is usually translated 'also'.

-puni is emphatic, it is usually translated 'always'.

-rah may be translated 'yet, still, first'.

Validational independent suffixes.

-ču, -čá, and -čus are validational suffixes. They belong

in a set of five suffixes which indicate whether what is said is considered factual or not by the speaker. They are mutually exclusive and are also mutually exclusive with the topic marker.

-ču is negative or interrogative (see Unit Two).

-čus expresses doubt.

-čá also expresses doubt, but suggests that something may be true.

-sis (or -sá), reportive, is seldom used. Example: qosalaysis 'my husband, they said'.

-min (or -n), factual, is more frequent. It indicates certainty on the part of the speaker. The form -n occurs only after vowels; -min occurs after both consonants and vowels.

The relative position of occurrence of the independent suffixes is summarized in the following chart.

1	2-3	4	5	6
<u>-ña</u>	<u>-tah</u> <u>-puni</u>	<u>-pis</u>	<u>-čus</u>	<u>-ri</u>
<u>-rah</u>	( <u>-puni</u> <u>-tah</u> )		<u>-čá</u>	
			<u>-ču</u>	
			<u>-sis</u>	
			<u>-min</u>	
				5-6
				<u>-qa</u>

Be sure you recognize the independent suffixes which have been drilled thus far: -ña, -rah, -puni, -pis, -ču, -čá, -čus,

-ri, and -ga.

Listening-In

mana kaynehpi tata kura tiyanču. alkalde, hwes intendentewan tiyanku. tukuy kay awtoridadesta gobyerno čuramun, ni pi awtoridadta řunakuna čuraykuču. tukuy awtoridadesla kayta munanku, ſnaq"as respetarayku q"apah kayraykučus. aman aswanta kaymanta wiľaykiču, pitari-kuna antis.

Conversations

I

- A. Ramón I would like to ask you something.
- B. What?
- A. Is there a priest around here.
- B. Yes, he arrives for the fiesta.

II

- A. The government appoints the authorities in town.
- B. What authorities?
- A. The constable, mayor and judge.
- B. That is good.

III.

- A. Sir, are you an authority?
- B. Yes, I am a constable.
- A. I came to inform you, sir.
- B. Come in, inform me.

Cochabamba, Bolivia

UNIT NINE

Dialogue

Doña Presenta's death. Our anthropologist and a native friend go to the funeral. A. Anthropologist. F. A friend.

A. bell

kampana

cry

waqay

I wonder why those bells are : imaraykučus čay kampanas ringing? waqa-kusanku i?

who

pi

die

wañuy

Perhaps someone has died.

ñaq"as pipis wañupunman karqa.

F. perhaps, maybe

iča

sickness, get sick

onqoy

Maybe Doña Presenta. She was very sick.

iča doña presenta. sumah onqosqañatah kasarqa.

A. I

noqa

Yes I also heard that she was very sick.

ari' noqapis yačarqani sumah onqosqa kasqanmanta.

F. to inquire

taporqoriy

I'll go find out.

řisah taporqorimusah.

- |    |  |   |
|----|--|---|
| A. | run  | kořey   |
| F. | Go ahead, won't you?   | kořey, á?                                     |
| A. | Who told you?  | pi wiłasorqa?                                 |
| F. | husband  | qosa  |
|    | Her husband himself.   | kikin qosan.                                  |
| A. | when   | mayk'ah ~ hayk'ah                             |
|    | When was it that she died?                                     | mayk'ahñá wañupusqa?                          |
| F. | yesterday  | qayna   |
|    | bury   | p'ampay                                       |
|    | Yesterday. They say they<br>will bury her today.               | qaynapiñatah. kunan<br>p'ampa-konqa kasqa.    |
| A. | Let's go look, I will go<br>too.                               | haku q"awarimuna noqawanñatah<br>a?           |
| F. | Let's go then. They are<br>going to bury her.<br>Should we go? | haku a? p'ampahña<br>apasanku.<br>řisunmanču? |
| A. | read   | leey  |
|    | Who is the one reading<br>that book?                           | pitah čaylibrú leehri?                        |

F. I think it is the priest.

tata kurá sinaqa.

A. that over there  
black

haqay

And those over there who  
are dressed in black?

yana

haqay yana kamaña  
kahkunari?

F. blood

yawar

fellow

masi

mourning

lutu

Her relatives in mourning.

lutuñisqa yawarmasisnin.

A. sadness

p"utiy

to begin crying

waqari-kuy

It makes me sad. They are  
crying in such a way!

p"uti-kuni oye. čay hinatá  
waqari-kusqankoqa.

F. child

huč'uy

They don't cry that way for  
the little ones.

mana huč'uysitusmantaqa  
hiná waqankuču.

A. For what little ones?

ima huč'uysitusmanta?

F. angel

anhel

Well, for the little angels.

anhelitusmanta a?

A. And what are little angels?

imatah anhelitusri?

F.	sin, fault	huča
	Those who die without sin.	mana hučitasniyoh wañorqapohkuna ari.
A.	sadness	łaki
	Don't they usually get sad about the little children?	manaču wasitasmantá łaki-kuý yačanku?
F.	heaven	syelo
	straight, correct	čeqan
	saying	nispa
	They say they go straight to heaven and that is why they don't cry.	syelo čeqanta řipunku nispá ninkoqa, čayraykutah ma waqankuču.
A.	dance	tusuy
	Is it true that when the little ones die they dance?	čeqaču, huč'uysitus wañohtinku tusúy yačanku?
F.	some	wakin
	Some do. We are getting to the cemetery.	wakinkuna, čayasančahña p'ampay wasiman.
A.	corpse	aya
	box	kahón
	Where did they have that coffin made?	maypitah čay aya kahonta řuwačerqanku?
F	carpenter's shop	karpintería
	Well, at the carpenter's shop.	karpinteryapi, a?

A. kneel

qonqoriy

pray

řesay

Let's kneel. They are  
praying for the soul.

qonqori-kuna. almapah  
řesapusanku.

F. They are burying her.

p'ampay-kapusqanku.

A. hand

maki

earth

hałp'a

throw

hič'ay

Why are those men throwing  
in earth with their hands?

imaraykutah makinkumanta  
hałp'a hič'asqanku čay  
řunakunari?

F. custom

kostumbre

think

yuyay

remember

yuyariy

That is the custom. They  
send remembrances to  
their dead.

hinapuni kostumbre.  
wañusqasninkuman  
yuyariyninkuta  
apači-kunku.

Dialogue Review

- A. imaraykučus čay kampanas waqa-kusanku i?  
 ūnaq'as pipis wañupunman karqa.
- F. iča doña presenta. sumah onqosqa kasarqa.
- A. arí noqapis yačarqani sumah onqosqa kasqanmanta.
- F. ūrisah taporqorimusah.
- A. kořey, a?
- F. doña presentapuni kasqa.
- A. pi wiſasorqa?
- F. kikin qosan.
- A. mayk'ahňá wañupusqa?
- F. qaynapiňatah. kunan p'ampa-konqa kasqa.
- A. haku q"awarimuna noqawanňatah a?
- F. haku a? p'ampahňá apasanku.  
 ūrisunmanču?
- A. pitah čay librú leehri?
- F. tata kurá sinaqa.
- A. haqay yana kamala kahkunari?
- F. lutulísqa yawarmasisnin.
- A. p"uti-kuni oye. čay hinatá waqari-kusqankoqa.
- F. mana huč'uysitusmantaqa hiná waqankuču.
- A. ima huč'uysitusmanta?
- F. anhelitusmanta a?
- A. imatah anhelitusri?
- F. mana hučitasniyoh wañorqapokuna ari.

- A. manaču wawitasmanta ūaki-kúy yačanku?
- F. syelo čeqanta ūipunku nispá ninkoqa, čayraykutah ma waqankuču.
- A. čeqaču, huč'uysitus wañohotinku, tusúy yačanku?
- F. wakinkuna, čayasančahňa p'ampay wasiman.
- A. maypitah čay aya kahonta ūuwačerqanku?
- F. karpinteryapi a?
- A. qonqori-kuna. almapah ūesapusanku.
- F. p'ampay-kapusqanku.
- A. imaraykutah makinkumanta halp'á hičasqanku čay ūunakunari?
- F. hinapuni kostumbre. wañusqasninkuman yuyariyninkuta apači-kunku.

Grammar1. The relational suffix -wan and the suffix -yoh.

## Illustrations

bolitaswan puhláy yačankiču?

---

mašk'a buřuswán řisah?

---

maná řuňtusta apamorganki  
kokawan truweykay-kusunman?

---

imatawán munankí?

---

kokawan piskuwan ančapi kanku.

Coca and pisco are expensive.

uh řuna pedro sutiyoh wañupun.

A man named Peter died.

mana hučitasniyoh wañorqapohkuna  
ari.

---

warmispis, q"arispis,  
wawasniyohla kasáh.

---

intendente sutiyohpis  
řipusqa.The so-called constable  
left.Drill

Translate the items given in parenthesis using the suffix  
-yoh.

1. (The donkeys without a load) \_\_\_\_\_ hamun.
2. (With salt) tata \_\_\_\_\_ čayamun.
3. (With six eggs) \_\_\_\_\_ warmi hamun.

Drill

Translate the items given in parenthesis using the suffix  
-wan.

1. (With his child) \_\_\_\_\_ řin eskwelaman.

2. (For pisco) \_\_\_\_\_ sarata truwekan.
3. (The constable and the priest) \_\_\_\_\_ lohsinku.
4. (With salt) \_\_\_\_\_ čayamun.
5. (With six eggs) \_\_\_\_\_ warmi hamun.

### Grammar points

-wan is a relational suffix meaning roughly 'with': buřuswan 'with donkeys'. It also serves to mark additive constructions as in kokawan piskuwan (ačapi kanku) 'coca and pisco'. It is then translated 'and'.

-yoh is a derivational suffix. It derives substantives from substantives and indicates possession: trigu 'wheat': triguyoh 'someone who owns wheat'; wasi 'house': wasiyoh 'landlord'. It is very frequently used with the substantive suti 'name' to indicate someone's name: uh řuna, pedro sutiyoh 'a man named Peter'.

### 2. The independent suffix -tah

#### Illustrations

sumah koká čihla-kunki,  
sumah piskutatah.

intendente, alkalde, hwespis  
tiyalantahčus sina.

sumah onqosqañatah kasarqa.

### Drill

Translate the items in parenthesis in order to complete the sentences below.

1. (and that way) \_\_\_\_\_ wañupusqa.

2. (and the father) onqoy-kunku. \_\_\_\_\_ wawa, warmi, \_\_\_\_\_
3. (and the mayor) q"aris, warmis \_\_\_\_\_ řinku.
4. (and salt) papa, sara, \_\_\_\_\_ tuku-kunkuňa.

#### Grammar points

-tah is an independent suffix often translated 'and'. It links words, phrases, or whole sentences.

It is also used with indefinite-interrogatives with an interrogative function (see Unit Seven).

3. The independent suffix -pis to express indefiniteness.

#### Illustrations

pahtán imaykitapis  
suwači-kuwahtah.

warmispis q"arispis  
wawasniyohla kasáh.

imałapis.

Anything.

#### Drill

Translate the English items in parenthesis in order to complete the sentences below.

1. (anything) \_\_\_\_\_ apamuy.
2. (any corn) \_\_\_\_\_ apay.
3. (anyone) \_\_\_\_\_ řiyčah.
4. (anywhere) \_\_\_\_\_ řiy.
5. (any time) \_\_\_\_\_ hamuy.

4. Review of some suffixes occurring with substantives.

Drill

Add the plural suffix:

- |                    |                    |
|--------------------|--------------------|
| 1. tataſaypah.     | 4. tarpuſančahpi.  |
| 2. pwebloſankuman. | 5. bolitaſaykiwan. |
| 3. haſpalaykupi.   |                    |

Drill

Remove -ta from the plural forms above and make the necessary changes. Then give the singular.

Grammar points

The suffix -ta follows -rayku: wasiraykuTa 'only on account of the house'; otherwise its position is after -ni and before the personal suffixes: wasi-s-ni-Ta-y-pah 'only for my houses'.

The chart below summarizes the relative position of occurrence of the suffixes which occur with substantive stems.

Suffixes occurring with substantives

1	2	3	4	5	6
Plural			Personal suffix.	Relational	Indep. suffix.
-kuna	-ni	-ta	-y	-hpa	
			-yki	-man	
			-n	-manta	
			-nčah	-pah	
			-yku	-pi	
			-ykičah	-ta	
			-nku	-rayku	
				-wan	

## 5. Review questions.

1. imá sutiyki?
2. eskwelaman řinkiču?
3. maymantá hamusanki?
4. imaraykú kaypi kanki?
5. q"ešuwata yačankiču?
6. yačayta munankiču?
7. maypí tatayki?
8. maypitah profesorniy?
9. mayqentah kasarasqan?
10. mašk"atah tiyan, wiławay?
11. imatá řuwanki pučohkunawan?
12. pitah q'aya tokoman řin?
13. imapáh kay?
14. karurahču wasin?
15. karpinteriyapiču īank'asanku?
16. īuła-kusanču?
17. wawasniykipis kamusankuču?
18. alkaldečá?
19. hwesču kayta munan?
20. doña presentah qosan wañunču?
21. pitah awtoridadesta čurán īahtančahpi?
22. kunan č'isiču negosyante augustoh wasimpi puñonqa?
23. ašk'a librustaču apamusankičah?
24. imapitah řuwasah?
25. ašk"ataču tapuni?

Listening-In

kampanas waqa-kusqanku, doña presenta wañupusqa. p'ampah apasqanku p'ampay wasiman. qaynapiñatah wañupusqa, kunan p'ampah apasanku aya kahompi. yanakamaña yawar masisnin purisqanku waqaspa. mana huč'uysitus wañontinku řunakuna waqankuču. anhelitus kaspa huč'uysitus siyelo čeqanta řipunku.

Conversations

## I.

- A. Who are they carrying?
- B. Doña Presenta died, they are going to bury her.
- A. Who told you?
- B. A relative of hers.

## II.

- A. Why are the bells ringing?
- B. A man died, that is why.
- A. Who was that?
- B. A young fellow named Oscar.

## III.

- A. Five men are travelling.
- B. Where to?
- A. From Tarata to Toco.
- B. What are they going for?
- A. A relative died, they are going to bury him.

Cochabamba, Bolivia

UNIT TEN

Dialogue

Mario Sánchez, a visitor from Huánuco, meets a man along the road and helps him carry his bundles. S. Mario Sánchez.  
N. Native man.

S.	day	día
	friend	amigo
	Good morning friend.	bwenos días amigo.
N.	Good morning.	bwenos días.
S.	accompany	acompañay
	Let's keep each other company.	acompañanari-kuna.
N.	name	suti
	What's your name?	imá sutiyki?
S.	Mario Sanchez.	maryo sančes.
N.	Where are you from?	maymantá kanki?
S.	Huánuco	wánuku
	From Huánuco.	wanukumanta.

10.2

N. What is it you came to do? imatá ruwah hamorqanki?

S. travel puriy-kačay

I'm just travelling around. puriy-kačari-kusqařani.

N. send over here kačamuy

The government must have sent you. gobyernočá kačamusunki.

S. No, I travel on my own. mana. noqalamantapuni  
puriy-kačari-kusqani.

N. How far will you go? maykamá řinki?

S. I'm not going any place,  
I'm really only travelling around. mana ni maymampis risqaniču  
puriy-kačari-kusqařanipuni.

field čahra

I like this country life. kay čahra kawsay gustariwan.

N. town Tahta

That's the way it is, and I like the city. ahanapuni. noqatatah  
Tahta.

S. smoke pitay

Would you like to smoke? pitari-kúy munawahču?

- N. well pwés  
 ok, ready yasta'  
 Ok, then. yasta' pwés.
- S. And you must be going to your field. qanri, čahraykimančá řisqanki.
- N. Yes, to my field. arí, čahrayman.
- S. Is it still far? karupirahču?
- N. to turn muyuy  
 corner, turn muyuykuna  
 No, just after that turn. mana. čay muyuykunapiña.
- S. stretch, carry bundles aysay  
 help carry aysay-siy  
 I'll help you carry that. aysay-sirisayki.
- N be able atiy  
 If you can, help me carry them then. atispá, aysay-siriwaypis a?

Dialogue Review

- S. bwenos días amigo.
- N. bwenos días.
- S. akompañanari-kuna.
- N. imá sutiykí?
- S. maryo sančes.
- N. maymantá kanki?
- S. wanukumanta.
- N. imatá řuwah hamorqanki?
- S. puriy-kačari-kusqałani.
- N. gobyernočá kačamusunki.
- S. mana. noqaləmantapuni, puriy-kačari-kusqani.
- N. maykamá řinki?
- S. mana ni maymampis řisqaniču, puriy-kačari-kusqałanipuni.  
kay čahra kawsay gustariwan.
- N. ahanapuni. noqatatah īahta.
- S. pitari-kúy munawahču?
- N. yastá pwés.
- S. qanri, čahraykimančá řisqanki.
- N. ari, čahrayman.
- S. karupirahču?
- N. mana. čay tuyuykunałapiña.
- S. aysay-sirisayki.
- N. atispá, aysay-siriwaypis a?

## 10.5

### Grammar

#### 1. Past definite tense.

### Illustrations

maná řuntusta apamorqanki.

\_\_\_\_\_

sumah onqosqañatah kasarqa.

\_\_\_\_\_

ari noqapis yačarqani.

\_\_\_\_\_

imatá řuwah hamorqanki?

\_\_\_\_\_

noqayku qayna q"ełayarqayku.

We loafed yesterday.

noqančah qayna watapi tukorqančah.

We finished last year.

qankuna baratułapi qorqankičah.

You sold cheaply.

qayna watamantaña karqanku.

They've been there for  
a year.

### Drill

The following statements may refer to the present. Make them refer to the past.

- |                              |                                 |
|------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| 1. hwan kasaran.             | 6. uh čahra warmi řuwan lawata. |
| 2. wayna q"ełayan.           | 7. karutaña purinku.            |
| 3. ašk"a sarata q"epinku.    | 8. čayłapipuni sayanki.         |
| 4. mana sumahpiču kawsani.   | 9. hinalapipuni kawsan.         |
| 5. qankuna qonqori-kunkičah. | 10. pilatačus tuyumpis.         |

### Drill

Substitute the suggested subjects and make the necessary changes.

1. qankuna bařatułapi qorqankičah.

qan

noqa

## 10.6

řamuku

noqančah

2. noqančah qayna watapi tukorqančah.

noqayku

kay řuna

qankuna

3. karutaña purerqanku.

(pay)

(qankuna)

(noqančah)

(pedro)

### Drill

Answer the following questions.

- |                                  |                                |
|----------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| 1. pitah waňuporqa?              | 6. pitah kačarqa?              |
| 2. pitah antropologoman wiłarqa? | 7. maymantah řisarqa čay řuna? |
| 3. ašk'a řunaču karqa čaypi?     | 8. imatá don santiyago nerqa?  |
| 4. pitah don santiyago karqa?    | 9. pitah qayna wata kasararqa? |
| 5. imatá řuwah hamorqa?          | 10. fyestaman řerqankiču?      |

### Grammar points

When the form -rqa is added to a verb stem, the verb refers to the past.

-n does not occur after -rqa. All other personal suffixes occur after this form.

Examples of the past definite of the verb lank'a-y 'to work'.

Iank'a-rqa-niIank'a-rqa-nkiIank'a-rqaIank'a-rqa-nčahIank'a-rqa-ykuIank'a-rqa-nkičahIank'a-rqa-nku

## 2. Future.

## Illustrations

usqaylata řisah.

I'll go quickly.

sumáh q"awa-kunki waway.

He will begin work  
tomorrow.

qaya qałarenqa Iank'ayta.

Come on, let's go look!

We will work tomorrow.

Take good care of your-  
selves, children.

haku q"awamusunčah.

qaya Iank'asqayku.

sumáh q"awa-kunkičah wawasniy..

kay kasara-kohkunaqa  
tatałankuhpapičá kawasanqanku i?Drill

Substitute the suggested subjects.

1. usqaylata řisah.

(pedro)

(qan)

(qankuna)

(noqayku)

2. qaya qałarenqa Iank'ayta.

(noqa)

(pay)

(noqančah)

3. qaya tank'asqayku.

(paykuna)

(hulika)

(noqa)

### Grammar points

There are no special forms for the second person in the future.

Example of the verb apa-y 'take' follow.

apa-sah

apa-sunčah

apa-nki

apa-sqayku

apa-nqa

apa-nkičah

apa-nganku

### Listening-In

maryo sančes sutiy, mana gobyernoču kačamuwan, noqalāmanta puriy-kačari-kusqani. mana ni maymampis řisqaniču, q"awahča hamuni. kay čahra kawsay gustawan, yankunasta, pitari-kuspa puriy-kačay. haqay řuna čahranmančá řisan, aysay-sirimusah paywan parlarisah.

### Conversations

I.

A. How are you sir?

B. Fine, and you?

A. I am fine too.

B. Are you going to your field too?

A. Yes, let's keep each other company.

10.9

II.

- A. What did you come for? Does the government send you?
- B. The government doesn't send me, I come by myself.
- A. Are you coming from the city to the country?
- B. Yes, I'm coming from the town to look at the country.

III.

- A. Are you Don Mario Sánchez?
- B. Yes, I am. What would you like? (What do you say?)
- A. I've come to inquire about the people of Huánuco.
- B. So come in; you will know about those people.

Cochabamba, Bolivia

UNIT ELEVEN

Dialogue

A husband comes home to eat. H. Husband. J. Julie, his wife.

H.	hunger	Tarq"ey
	serve food	qaray
	serve food (intensive, polite, in the direction of the speaker)	qaray-kurimuy
I	I am starving to death Julie. Would you serve me please?	Tarq"eymán wañusqaniña hulikay, qaray-kurimuławankimanña.
	Is the food ready?	yastañaču mik"unayki?
J.	Right this minute, just a second.	kunitan, kunitan. uh č"ikitalaña.
H.	hurry	apuray
	lady, mama	mama
	Hurry then.	apuray-kuriy a, mamáy.
J.	Have you already sown the field?	ňaču tarpuyta tukorqankiña?
H.	How am I going to finish by myself?	maymantá sapalay tukusahri?
J.	week	semana
	Lazy man! I think you've been at it a week!	a q"ela řuna. semanataña sina čaylapipuni ka-kusqankeqa.

11:2

H. Well, I cannot finish such  
a big thing.

čay hina hatuntaqa mana  
tukuy atiniču ari.

J. boy Toqala

meet tinkuy

Did you meet the boys?

Toqalaswan tinkorqankiču?

H. see řikuy

I haven't even seen them.

ma řikułanipisču.

J. overtake taripay

They tried to catch up  
with you.

taripah hamusunkoqa.

H. play puhlay

They must be playing nearby.

čaynehpičá puhla-kusanku.

J. Come in, the food is ready.

yaykumułayña, yastaña mik'una,

H. potato papa

cook vayk'uy

I think you've only cooked  
potatoes.

papasłatá sina  
vayk'uy-kusqankeqa.

J. broth 'kaldu

There, with broth.

čay' kalduyohqa.

H. Give a little more please  
Julie. We working men  
eat a lot.

tumpatawan qoriway hulikita.  
Iank'ah řunakunaqa ašk"itata.  
mik"u-kuyku.

J. swallow

oqoy

glutton

oqolón

Oh you! You are a glutton  
whether you work or not.

ayh. qanqa. Iank'aypis  
amapis anča oqolón kanki.

H. Well, one works well that  
way.

čaywampuni sumáh Iank'ančah  
ari.

Dialogue Review

- H. Tarq"eymán wañusqaniña hulikay, qaray-kurimutawankimanña.  
yastañaču mik"unayki?
- J. kunitan, kunitan. uh č"ikitataña.
- H. apuray-kuriy a, mamáy.
- J. ñaču tarpupta tukorqankiña?
- H. maymantá sapalay tukusahri?
- J. a q"ela řuna. semanataña sina čaylapipuni ka-kusqankeqa.
- H. čay hina hatuntaqa mana tukuy atiniču ari.
- J. Toqalaswan tinkorqankiču,
- H. ma řikułanipisču.
- J. taripah hamusunkoqa.
- H. čaynehpíčá puhla-kusanku.
- J. yaykumułayña, yastaña mik"una.
- H. papaslatá sina wayk'uy-kusqankeqa.
- J. čay kalduyohqa.
- H. tumpatawan qoriway hulikita. Iank'ah řunakunaqa ašk"itata.  
mik"u-kuyku.
- J. ayh. qanqa. Iank'aypis amapis anča ogolón kanki.
- H. čaywampuni sumáh Iank'ančah ari.

Grammar1. The reciprocal modal suffix -na.

## Illustrations

akompañanari-kuna.

q'apinari-kunalapis ari.

muč'ana-kusqankú sinaqa.

maqana-kunku.

Let's shake hands.

It seems they are kissing.

They fight.

Drill

Give the third person plural reciprocal as in the example.

Example: Inst. maqay.

Stud. maqana-kunku.

1. q"away

5. muč'ay

2. munay

6. maqay

3. q'epiy

7. akompañay

4. yanapay

Grammar points

There are twelve modal suffixes in Cochabamba Quechua. These are suffixes which occur with verb stems and which modify their meaning. Several modals (as many as four have been observed) can occur in the same word. They have a fixed position of occurrence relative to one another. As a set, their position is after the verb stem and before the personal suffixes, suffixes which can be word final, such as -rqa, past definite, and the suffixes -ču and -hti which will be discussed later (Unit Sixteen and Unit Seventeen).

The modal -ša, continuative, was presented in Unit Five.

-na is reciprocal modal suffix. It always occurs followed by -ku, but the modal -ri, inceptive, can occur between the two:

<u>maqa-y</u>	punish, hurt
<u>maqa-na-ku-y</u>	fight
<u>maqa-ni</u>	I punish
<u>maqa-na-ku-ni</u>	I fight
<u>akompaña-nku</u>	they accompany
<u>akompaña-na-ku-nku</u>	they accompany each other
<u>akompaña-na-ri-ku-nku</u>	they begin to accompany each other

## 2. The modal suffix -mu.

### Illustrations

řuntús apani.	I take eggs.
řuntús apamuni.	I bring eggs.
gobierno hwesta čay pwebloman kačan.	The government sends the judge to that town.
gobierno hwesta kay pwebloman kačamun.	The government sends the to this town.
čay řunas čahrapi ūank'anku.	Those men worked.
čay řunas čahrapi ūank'amunku.	Those men went to work.
čay waňusqa řunata řikuni.	I saw the dead man.
čay waňusqa řunata řikumuni.	I went to see the dead man.

### Drill

Translate the items given in parenthesis to complete the sentences below.

1. (I am going to ask) čay řunata.
2. (Let's go look) čay mayuta.
3. (I'm going to work) tumpatawan \_\_\_\_\_.
4. (go back) wasiykiman.
5. (come back) usqayta.
6. (go in) haqayman.
7. (come in) kaserito.
8. (he got here) qayna kayman.

#### Grammar points

-mu is a modal suffix which express direction of movements. With verbs of motion such as apay 'take', kačay 'send', -mu indicates motion toward the speaker:

řuntusta apa-ni I take eggs

řuntusta apa-mu-ni 'I bring eggs (i.e. I move them in this direction)

This use is very frequent with verbs referring to natural phenomena such as raining: para-mu-n 'it rains'. hamu-y 'come' is an instance of a verb which is always used with this form.

With other verbs -mu indicates motion away from the speaker; it is usually translated 'to go...'.

Iank'a-ni I work

Iank'a-mu-ni I go to work

-mu has the variant form m before the modal suffix pu.

#### 3. The modal suffix -pu.

##### Illustrations

almapah řesapusanku.

paypah řuwapuni.

I did it for him.

pipahčus īank'apun.

I wonder who it is he  
is working for.

### Drill

Answer the following using the suffix -pu.

- |                             |                             |
|-----------------------------|-----------------------------|
| 1. gobyernopahču īank'apun? | 5. wasitaču řuwapun?        |
| 2. pipahta īank'apun?       | 6. ašk"ataču oq"aripun?     |
| 3. wasiyohpahču tarpupun?   | 7. imaraykú mana řuwapunču? |
| 4. mamapahču řuwapun?       |                             |

### Grammar points

The modal suffix -pu indicates that the action is performed  
for someone other than the actor:

apa-mu-sah

I will bring

apa-m-pu-sah

I will bring for him

řesa-sa-nku

They are praying

řesa-pu-sa-nku

They are praying for someone

### 4. The causative modal suffix -či.

#### Illustrations

řespetariči-kuy munankutah ari.

\_\_\_\_\_

čehniči-kunačapah.

\_\_\_\_\_

waňusqaninkuman yuyariyninkuta  
apači-kunku.

\_\_\_\_\_

puñuričiļawayña entones ari.

\_\_\_\_\_

### Drill

Translate the items in parenthesis in order to complete

the sentences below.

- |                       |                          |
|-----------------------|--------------------------|
| 1. (had... picked up) | wasiyoh sarata_____      |
| 2. (has... made)      | mana wasita_____         |
| 3. (had... sow)       | paypah čay řunaswan_____ |
| 4. (has... eat)       | sumahłata wawasnín_____  |
| 5. (has... brought)   | buřuspi kačita_____      |

### Grammar points

The causative modal -či indicates that the actor causes something to be done.

waňu-n he dies

waňu-či-n he kills

łank'a-ni I work

łank'a-či-ni I have him work, I cause him to work, etc.

### Listening-In

ñan tarpuyta tukuspaňa, čahra řuna wasinman rin. čaynehpí  
Ioqalas puhła-kusanku. paytah mik"unata apuračenqa warmiwani.  
sumah mik"unata ašk'a papayohta mik"unku čahrapi łank'ah řunakunaqa.  
tumpatawan qoriway, nispa kay řunapis. hulita warminmanta  
tumpatawan mik"uná qoči-kusqan.

### Conversations

I.

- A. Come on, I'm starving.
- B. Have you already finished planting?
- A. I cannot finish all by myself.
- B. Well come on, you will come back quickly.

11.10

II.

- A. Get going lazy man (Just walk).
- B. I am waiting for the kids.
- A. Get going, I will send you the kids now.
- B. Yes, it's getting late.

III.

- A. Come in, you will eat potatoes.
- B. Haven't you cooked a nice soup?
- A. No, there are only potatoes for today (now).
- B. Ok, then, thank you very much.

Cochabamba, Bolivia

UNIT TWELVE

Dialogue

Pascual and Macedonio, two peasants, say hello and talk about the sickness in Pascual's family. M. Macedonio. P. Pascual.

M. Say, how are things?  
(what do you say?)

oye, ima ninkitah?

P. So, so. (Here we are)  
How are you?

kaypi kasančah. imaynalá  
kankiri.

M. I'm fine. And you?

walehla, qanri?

P. I'm fine too, but at home  
they are a little sick.

ari noqapis walehla.  
wasiłaypi ari, onqonayasanku.

M. What do they have?

imayóh kankuri.

P. sweat

hump'iy

head

uma

feel

syentey

finish oneself

tuku-kuy

have a headache

ümata syentey

I wonder what it is. They  
are sweating a lot and  
they have headaches.

imayohčus kankupis.  
hump'iyłapi tuku-kusqankuña.  
umankutatah syentenku.

M. Say, I'm sorry. I'll come this very afternoon.

Taki-kuni oyes, kunan tarde pača hamurisqaykičah.

P. Come, then.

hamuriy á?

M. Won't you work now?

kunán manačá Tank'ankiču?

P. Why not?

imayná manari?

M. your work

Tank'anayki

there is work  
one has to work

Tank'ana kahtin

If you have to work, why  
do you go that way?

Tank'anayki kahtinri,  
imaraykú čayninta  
řipusqankiri?

P. Gosh!

a karáy.

go crazy, be confused,  
be dizzy

musp"ay

I'm confused.

musp"asqaña kani.

I'm going around thinking  
about my family.

wasiy yuyayla purisqani.

M. That's the way it is.

hinapuni oye.

Grammar

1. The personal suffixes -yki and -ykičah with verbs.

## Illustrations

čayta astawan qosqayki.

agradeseyki.

mana niykiňaqa.

kunan tarde pača hamurisqaykičah.

qayna rikorqaykičah.

I saw you yesterday.

Drill

Translate the English items in parenthesis in order to complete the sentences below.

1. anča \_\_\_\_\_ (I ask you).
2. ašk"<sup>a</sup> misk'ita \_\_\_\_\_ (I give you).
3. ašk"<sup>a</sup> papata \_\_\_\_\_ (I bring you).
4. \_\_\_\_\_ (I bring you pl.) kokata piskutawan.
5. papata saratawan \_\_\_\_\_ (I pick for you pl.)
6. kačiwan \_\_\_\_\_ (I give you pl. extra).

Grammar points

The forms -yki and -ykičah which mean 'your' when added to substantives (wasi-yki 'your house', wasi-ykičah 'your [pl.] house') have a different meaning when added to verbs: they indicate that the actor is the 1st person singular and the object or recipient of the action is 2nd p. sing. or pl. Thus:

<u>agradeseyki</u>	I thank you	<u>goykičah</u>	I give you (pl.)
<u>goyki</u>	I give you		

2. Some uses of the suffixes -wa and -su.

## Illustrations

qan q"awapuwanki tarpuyta.	You will watch my field for me.
qan mik"učiwarqanki.	You fed me.
qankuna kačawankičah Tahtaman.	You send me to the city.
qankuna hamučiwankičah.	You make me come.
maná sumah saraču kunan watapi qosqawan.	
ari sumahlatačus sina kunan watapi qoy-kuwan.	
sapa kutila paykuna mančayta maqawanku.	They punish me hard each time.
paykuna čihlawanku.	They had me choose it.
sumahta paykuna yanapasunku.	They are helping you well.
taripah hamusunkoqa.	
noqayku qanta mandasuyku.	We command you.
noqayku qanta tokoman kačasurqayku.	We sent you to Toco.

Drill

Translate the English items in parenthesis in order to complete the sentences below.

- .. qan wasirayku \_\_\_\_\_ (you pay me).
- 2. wasita \_\_\_\_\_ (you build for me).
- 3. qan p"išqa libra kokata \_\_\_\_\_ (you give me).
- 4. qankuna \_\_\_\_\_ (you [pl.] tell me) maypičus qan kasqanta.
- 5. \_\_\_\_\_ (you [pl.] give me) uh č"ika kalduta.
- 6. qankuna tokoman \_\_\_\_\_ (you [pl.] take me).

## 12.5.

7. gobyerno kayman \_\_\_\_\_ (sends me).  
 8. pedro čahrata \_\_\_\_\_ (work for me).  
 9. warmi wasita \_\_\_\_\_ (watches for me).  
 10. buřuta \_\_\_\_\_ (they give me).  
 11. uh wałpata \_\_\_\_\_ (they sell me).  
 12. čahrata \_\_\_\_\_ (they take care of me).  
 13. paykuna kargayta \_\_\_\_\_ (they help you).  
 14. čahraykita \_\_\_\_\_ (they sow for you).  
 15. q"eła \_\_\_\_\_ (they call you).

Grammar points

The suffixes -wa, first person, and -su, second person, refer to the object. But when followed by certain suffixes they indicate that what follows is the object. -wa has this indicating function when followed by -nčah, 1st p. pl. incl., and -yku 1st p. pl. excl. -su has this indicating function when followed by -nki, 2nd p., and -nkičah, 2nd p. pl. A form containing -wa or -su in this indicating function, does not in itself specify the actor. A table of possible meanings is given below.

	<u>Actor</u>	<u>Object</u>
<u>-wančah</u>	3rd p. sing.  3rd p. pl.	1st p. pl. incl.
<u>-wayku</u>	2nd p. sing.  2nd p. pl.	1st p. pl. excl.
	3rd p. sing  3rd p. pl.	

<u>-sunki</u>	3rd p. sing.	2nd p. sing.
<u>-sunkičah</u>	3rd p. sing.	2nd p. pl.
	3rd p. pl.	

In the exercise above -wa did not occur followed by -nčah or -yku and -su did not occur followed by -nki or -nkičah, but they referred to the object and the personal suffix occurring after -wa or -su referred to the subject. A table with the meaning of such combinations of suffixes follows

	<u>Actor</u>	<u>Object</u>
<u>-wanki</u>	2nd p. sing.	1st p. sing.
<u>-wankičah</u>	2nd p. pl.	1st p. sing.
<u>-wan</u>	3rd p. sing.	1st p. sing.
<u>-wanku</u>	3rd p. pl.	1st p. sing.
<u>-sunku</u>	3rd p. pl.	2nd p. sing.
<u>-suyku</u>	1st p. pl. excl.	2nd p. pl.

-suyku is not as frequent as the other combinations.

Examples:

<u>gowanki</u>	You give me
<u>gowankičah</u>	You (pl.) give me
<u>gowan</u>	He gives me
<u>gowanku</u>	They give me
<u>gosunku</u>	They give you
<u>gosuyku</u>	We give you
<u>gowančah</u>	He gives us, they give us
<u>gowa'yku</u>	You sing. or (pl.) give us. He gives us, they give us.
<u>gosunski</u>	He gives you
<u>gosunkičah</u>	He gives you (pl.), they give you (pl.)

Most of the combinations of suffixes that can refer to the object have now been introduced. You may have noticed that the pattern is not complete. How does one say 'We sell a cow to you (pl.)'? A periphrastic for (i.e. expressed with a phrase) is preferred:

noqayku      gankunaman      wakata      bendeyku

we (excl.) to you (pl.) cow (acc.) we (excl.) sell

There is no suffix for third person object. 'I sell a cow to him' would be wakata bendeni or payman wakata bendeni if one wants to be more explicit.

### 3. Other uses of the suffixes -wa and -su

#### Illustrations

suwa niwančahtah.

paykuna usqaylapi hamučiwasqayku.

They are making us come quickly.

mamay wayk'upuwayku noqaykupah.

My mother cooks for us.

q"awawaykimančá.

qan yanapawarqayku.

You helped us.

qankuna hamučiwarqayku.

You (pl.) made us come.

gobystenočá kačamusunki.

pay mik"učisunki kunampi.

She will feed you today.

mana, antis yanapasunkičahman.

pay pagapusunkičah kunan sabadupi.

He will pay you this Saturday.

#### Drill

Translate the English items in parenthesis in order to complete

the sentences below.

1. pay \_\_\_\_\_ (let us know) alehah wañuyninmanta.
2. čay warmi, wawasta \_\_\_\_\_ (watched for us).
3. paykuna pwebloman \_\_\_\_\_ (brought us).
4. uh č"ika lawata \_\_\_\_\_ (you give us).
5. papata \_\_\_\_\_ (you[pl.] give us).
6. buřusta \_\_\_\_\_ (they load for us).
7. tarpupta \_\_\_\_\_ (he helps us).
8. kunan wata, sumah sarata \_\_\_\_\_ (it is producing for you).
9. pay q"eļa \_\_\_\_\_ (he is calling you).
10. gobyerno alkaldemanta \_\_\_\_\_ (appointed you).
11. paykuna \_\_\_\_\_ (are waiting for you [pl.]).
12. paykuna qankunata wusa \_\_\_\_\_ (calling you [pl.]).
13. paykuna mik"unta \_\_\_\_\_ (feeding you [pl.]).

#### 4. Review questions.

Answer logically the questions that follow each of the following statements.

1. noqa qoyki karga papata.
  - a) pitah uh karga papayta qosunki?
  - b) imatá qoyki?
  - c) karga papata qoykiču?
2. qankunata qayna řikorqaykičah.
  - a) qankunata qaynaču řikorqaykičah?
  - b) pikunatatah qayna řikorqani?
  - c) mayk'ah řikorqaykičah?

3. qan q"awapuwanki tarpuya.

- a) qanču čahrá q"awapuwanki?
- b) pitah čahrá q"awapuwanki?
- c) imatá q"awapuwanki?

4. mamay wayk'upuwayku noqaykupah.

- a) pitah wayk'upuwayku?
- b) pipahtah mamayku wayk'un?
- c) mamaykuču wayk'upuwayku?

5. yanapawan čahrapi.

- a) pitah čahrapi yanapawan?
- b) huwanču yanapasunki čahrapi?
- c) yanapawanču huwán čahrapi?

6. tatayki mik"učisunki kunampi.

- a) tataykiču mk"učisunki?
- b) pitah mik"učisunki?
- c) pitatah tatayki mik"učin?

7. pay pagapusunkičah sabaduta.

- a) mayk'ahtah pay pagasunkičah?
- b) payču sabaduta pagasunkičan?
- c) sabadutaču pagasunkičah?

8. paykuna usqaylapi hamučiwasaqančah.

- a) pitah usqayta hamučiwasaqančah?
- b) usqaytaču hamučiwasaqančah?
- c) pikunatatah usqayta hamučisqanku?

9. noqayku qanta mandasuyku.

- a) pikunatah mandasuyku?

- b) noqaykuču mandasuyku?  
 c) pitatah mandayku?
10. sapa kutiļa paykuna maqawanku.
- a) pikunatah maqawanku?  
 b) paykunaču maqawanku?  
 c) pitatah paykuna maqanku?
11. sumahta paykuna yanapasunku.
- a) pitatah paykuna yanapanku?  
 b) paykuna yanapasunkuču?  
 c) pikunatah yanapasunku?

#### Listening-In

imayohčus kankupis wasiypeqa. umaſankuta syentespa hump'iyſapi  
 tuku-kusqankuña. manan walehču čay onqonankoqa. yuyayniyta  
 činkačiwan, musp"ačiytan munawan. wasiy yuyayļa purispa, nih  
 ťank'aytapis atiniňaču.

ňaq"á sina kunan tarde mana ťank'asahču. mana q"eľamantaču  
 mančay hatun ťakiyman yaykuni imayohčus kankupis wasiypi.  
 hump'iyſapi tukusqankuña. maná sina kay yantaču ţinay. wasiy  
 yuyayļa kawsaspa, mana yačaniňaču maynintačus purinayta.

#### Conversations

- I.
- A. Listen sir, are you from Toco?  
 B. Yes I'm from Toco, I'm coming from there
- A. Do you know Don Juan Quispi?  
 B. No, I don't know him, maybe that other gentleman does.

41  
12.11

II.

- A. Has that young fellow gotten married?
- B. Yes, he married civilly.
- A. That lazy man! How will he live?
- B. It seems that his parents are pretty rich.

III.

- A. Did you come to watch everyone?
- B. Yes I will report about everythings
- A. Even about the poor and humble people?
- B. Yes, about everyone.

JUL 21 1967

R E P O R T   R E S U M E S

ED 012 037

56

AL 000 523

SPOKEN COCHABAMBA QUECHUA, UNITS 13-24.

BY- SOLA, DONALD F. LASTRA, YOLANDA

CORNELL UNIV., ITHACA, N.Y.

REPORT NUMBER BR-5-1231-6

PUB DATE 30 AUG 64

CONTRACT OEC-SAE-9513

EDRS PRICE MF-\$0.27 HC-\$7.68 192P.

DESCRIPTORS- \*QUECHUA, \*DIALECT STUDIES, \*INSTRUCTIONAL MATERIALS, \*AUDIOLINGUAL SKILLS, LANGUAGES, COCHABAMBA, BOLIVIA, ITHACA

UNITS 13-24 OF THE SPOKEN COCHABAMBA QUECHUA COURSE FOLLOW THE GENERAL FORMAT OF THE FIRST VOLUME (UNITS 1-12). THIS SECOND VOLUME IS INTENDED FOR USE IN AN INTERMEDIATE OR ADVANCED COURSE AND INCLUDES MORE COMPLEX DIALOGS, CONVERSATIONS, "LISTENING-INS," AND DICTATIONS, AS WELL AS GRAMMAR AND EXERCISE SECTIONS COVERING ADDITIONAL GRAMMATICAL POINTS. SOME MATTERS OF STRUCTURE ARE DEALT WITH IN MORE DETAIL THAN WAS POSSIBLE IN THE BEGINNING COURSE. THE CULTURAL REFERENCES AND VOCABULARY USED REFER TO THE AREA IN AND AROUND THE CITY OF COCHABAMBA, BOLIVIA. (JD)

BR-5-1231-6

PA 56.

ED012037

SAE-9513  
#5-1231

"SPOKEN  
COCHABAMBA QUECHUA"

Units 13-24  
Vol. II

U.S. DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION & WELFARE  
OFFICE OF EDUCATION

THIS DOCUMENT HAS BEEN REPRODUCED EXACTLY AS RECEIVED FROM THE  
PERSON OR ORGANIZATION ORIGINATING IT. POINTS OF VIEW OR OPINIONS  
STATED DO NOT NECESSARILY REPRESENT OFFICIAL OFFICE OF EDUCATION  
POSITION OR POLICY.

# 5-1231

Cornell University

August 30, 1964

" SPOKEN  
COCHABAMBA QUECHUA "

Units 13-24

[ Donald F. Solá ]  
[ Yolanda Losstra ]

Quechua Language Materials Project

These materials were prepared under  
Office of Education Contract No. SAE-  
9513; US Department of Health, Edu-  
cation, and Welfare, authorized by  
PL 85-864, Title VI, Part A,  
Section 602.

Cochabamba Quechua Volume II, Units 13 - 24

PREFACE TO THE STUDENT

This text was prepared by the Quechua Language Materials Project of Cornell University under contract with the US Department of Health, Education, and Welfare, Office of Education Contract No. SAE-9513, authorized by Public Law 85-864, Title VI, Part A, Section 602.

Some of the essentials of Cochabamba Quechua grammar were presented in Spoken Cochabamba Quechua, Units 1-12. Units 13-24 are intended for use in an intermediate or advanced course, and more complex Dialogues, Conversations, Listening-ins, and Dictations, as well as Grammar and Exercise sections covering additional grammatical points. Some matters of structure are dealt with in more detail than was possible in the beginning course.

Cochabamba, Bolivia

UNIT THIRTEEN

Dialogue

Teodora, a young woman who has just had her first baby is visited by mama Victuka, an elderly woman. T. Teodora.

V. Victuka.

V.	be born	nasiy
	give birth	nasiči-kuy
	Good morning, Teodora. How are you? Have you given birth yet?	bwenos dias, teodora. imaynañá kanki? nasiči-kunkiñacu?
T.	sit (polite)	tiyari-kuy
	Yes, mama Victuka. Come in. Sit down.	ari, mama bihtuka. yaykirimuy á. tiyari-kuy.
V.	A little boy or a little girl? q"arisituču, warmisitaču?	
T.	expect, wait	suyay
	A little girl, ma'am. Her father was expecting a little boy.	warmisita, mamáy. tatan q"arisituta suyasarqa.
V.	first, ancient	ñawpa
	The first child should be a girl, so she will help us at home.	ñawpah wawitaqa warmisita kanan, wasipi yanapanawan- čahpah.

T. That's true.

čapis ahnałatah.

V. Her father probably wants  
a boy to help him in  
the field.

čahrapičá yanapanampah  
q"arisituta munašan  
tatanka.

T. It must be for that.

čaypahčá kanqa.

V. Who helped you?

pitah yanapasorqa.

T. Doña Filomena.

doña filomena.

V. midwife

partera

Yes, she is a good  
midwife.

ari, sumah parterala

T. Yes, she seems to know.  
I wonder what she made  
me drink.

ari, yačałančus sina.  
imatačá uhyačiwarqa.

V. strong

sinči

hurt, pain

nanay

It must have hurt a lot.

sinčitačá nanaykusorqa.

- |    |  |   |
|----|--|---|
| T. | take, hold                                       | hap'iy  |
|    | Yes, the pain got me in<br>the field.            | ari. čahrapiñatah nanay<br>hap'iwarqa.                            |
| V. | poor   | pobre   |
|    | Poor Teodora.                                    | pobre teodora.  |
| T. | consciousness                                    | yuyay   |
|    | lose   | činkay  |
|    | I think I lost consciousness<br>when I got here. | yuyayniytapuni' sina<br>činkači-kapusqani kayman<br>čayaymusaspa. |
| V. | Poor thing!                                      | pobresita!  |
| T. | I wonder how I gave birth!                       | imaynapičus nasiči-korqanipis!                                    |
| V. | It's that way with the<br>first child.           | ahnapuni ñawpah wawapeqa.   |
| T. | It must have been that<br>way with you.          | ahnałatahčá qampipis karqa.                                       |

13.4

V. elder

My first child was born  
in the field itself.

kurah

kurah wawayqa tarpu kikimpi  
nasiykuwarqa.

T. then

Poor thing! Wasn't there  
any one there to take  
care of you?

čantá (čaymantatah)

ay pobresita! maná čantá ni  
pipis q"awarisuh karqa?

V. There was no one. I  
gave birth alone.

mana ni pipis karqaču.  
sapalaypi nasiči-korqani.

## 13.5

### Dialogue Review

- V. bwenos dias, teodora. imaynaļá kanki? nasiči-kunkiňaču?
- T. arí, mama bihtuka. yaykurimuy á. tiyari-kuy.
- V. q"arisituču, warmisitaču?
- T. warmisita, mamáy. tatan q"arisituta suyasarqa.
- V. ūawpah wawitaqa warmisita kanan, wasipi yanapanawančahpah.
- T. čapis ahnaļatah.
- V. čahrapičá yanapanampah q"arisituta munašan tatanqa.
- T. čaypahčá kanqa.
- V. pitah yanapasorqa.
- T. doňa filomena.
- V. arí, sumah parteralá.
- T. arí, yačaļančus sina. imatačá uhyačiwarqa.
- V. sinčitačá nanaykusorqa.
- T. arí. čahrapičatah nanay hap'iwarqa.
- V. pobre teodora.
- T. yuyayniytapuni sine činkači-kapusqani kayman čayaymusaspa.
- V. pobresita!
- T. imaynapičus nasiči-korqanipis!
- V. ahnapuni ūawpah wawapeqa.
- T. ahnaļatahčá qampipis karqa.
- V. kurah wawayqa tarpu kikimpi nasiykuwarqa.
- T. ay pobresita! maná čantá ni pipis q"awarisuh karqa?
- V. mana ni pipis karqaču. sapalaypi nasiči-korqani.

## 13.6

### Grammar

#### 1. Some special verbs.

##### Illustrations

čiriwan.	I am cold.
čiriwančah.	We (incl.) are cold.
čiriwayku.	We (excl.) are cold.
čirisunki.	You are cold.
čirisunkičah.	You (pl.) are cold.
čirin.	He is cold.
larq"asqawan.	I am hungry.
č'akisqawan.	I am thirsty.
puñuy atisqawan.	I am falling asleep.
gustawan.	I like it. (It is pleasing to me)
gustariñasorqaču?	_____
kay čahra-kawsay gustariwan.	_____

### Drill

Substitute as suggested.

Examples:

1. Inst. čiriwan.

Stud. čiriwančah.

a. ūarq<sup>h</sup>asqawan.

b. č'akisqawan.

c. puñuy atisqawan.

d. kay gustawan.

2. Inst. kay čahra kawsay gustariwan.

Stud. kay čahra kawsay gustariwayku.

a. aq<sup>h</sup>anayawan.

b. lawa gustawan.

c. čiriwan.

d. č'akisqawan.

3. Inst. čirisunki.

Stud. čirisunkičah.

a. puñuy atisqasunki.

b. aq<sup>h</sup>anayasunki.

c. mana aq<sup>h</sup>anayasunkiču.

d. mana kay ūahta gustasunkiču.

4. Inst. mana čiriwanču.

Stud. mana čirinču.

- a. mana misk'i gustawanču.
- b. mana puñuy atiwawanču.
- c. mana č'akisqawanču.
- d. mana aq"anayawanču.

Drill

Translate the English items in parenthesis in order to complete the sentences below.

1. (he likes) kay ūahta kawsay \_\_\_\_\_.  
 (you [pl.] probably like) kay ūahta kawsay \_\_\_\_\_.  
 (you probably like) kay ūahta kawsay \_\_\_\_\_.
2. (I don't feel like having chicha) kunitanqa mana \_\_\_\_\_.  
 (we don't feel like having chicha [excl.]) kunitanqa mana  
 \_\_\_\_\_.  
 (they don't feel like having chicha) kunitanqa mana \_\_\_\_\_.
3. (I am thirsty) haku aq"á uhyamuna, \_\_\_\_\_.  
 (you are thirsty) haku aq"á uhyamuna, \_\_\_\_\_.  
 (they are thirsty) haku aq"á uhyamuna, \_\_\_\_\_.

Drill

Answer the following questions.

1. puñuyču atisasunki?
2. aq"anayasasunkiču?

3. č'akisqančá.
4. īarq"asančá wawata.
5. wasin gustasunkiču?
6. čirisunkičahču?
7. č'akisunkiču?

### Grammar points

In English we say 'I am hungry, thirsty, cold, sleepy'. We use the verb 'to be' and an adjective. Quechua speakers use verbs whose subject is a third person; what in English would be a subject is an object in Quechua. Thus, 'I am cold' is čiriwan Lit. 'It is cold for me' or 'to me'. Notice the pattern in the Illustrations. The verb gustay, borrowed from Spanish, is used the same way. So are a number of expressions meaning 'to feel like something' or 'to have a yen for something' such as aq"anayay 'to feel like drinking chicha'; aq"a 'chicha', -na and -ya are derivative suffixes.

### 2. Omission of kay

### Illustrations

haqay uhrah.

\_\_\_\_\_

imá sutiykiri?

\_\_\_\_\_

bwenituñaču profesorniyki?

\_\_\_\_\_

saritaykipis k'ačitalaqa.

\_\_\_\_\_

karurahču tokoman? \_\_\_\_\_

maypitah alohamyentoykiri? \_\_\_\_\_

imapahtah tukuy čayri? \_\_\_\_\_

### Drill

Answer the following questions.

1. hatunču wasiyki?
2. imaynatah fyesta?
3. sarayki yurahču?
4. kayču čayamoh wawayki?
5. hatučah papayohču tarpuykeqa?
6. ašk'a wawasniyohču mamayki?
7. tukusqañaču wasiyki?

### Grammar points

The verb kay 'be' is frequently omitted in Quechua. One can say: wasi huč'uy kašan. or

wasi(qa) huč'uy. 'The house is small'

The topic marker -qa is often included in sentences where the verb kay is omitted. These sentences will be called verbless equational sentences.

The verb kay is omitted in another type of clause where a relational occurs with one of the items:

13.11

ima-pah-tah      tukuy      čayri?

'what for (-tah 'all'  
signals a question)      'that' [-ri is an indep. suffix]

3. Modifier and head

Illustrations

q"eļa ūnua	lazy man
mančay hatun čahra	a very large field
ňawpah wawitaqa	the first child
kay hatun sač'a	this large tree
ašk"a hobero wawitas	these blond children
wasi punku	house door
mayu kantu sač'a	river edge tree
wasa kaļi	back street
q"elu t'ikas	yellow flowers
pisi q'omer abas	few green beans
yurah sarata apamusā.	He brings white corn.
puka poļerayoh purisarqa.	She was going around with a full red skirt.
kunan pača	right now
čaymanta pača čayamun.	He arrives from that very place.
č"ika unayta činkan!	He has been lost for such a long time!
č"ika sinčita paraykamun!	It has rained such a long time!

may č"ika watasta mana mayu  
čayamunču!

How many long years the  
river hasn't risen!

čay č"ika pisita apamusani

He brought so little!

### Drill

Translate the English items in parenthesis in order to complete the sentences below.

1. (from a large beautiful town) \_\_\_\_\_ hamuni.
2. (this nice town) \_\_\_\_\_ punata sutiyoh.
3. (candy balls) \_\_\_\_\_ qosayki.
4. (white house door) mana \_\_\_\_\_ gustanču.
5. (peasants) \_\_\_\_\_ tahtaman  
čayamusani.

### Grammar points

Modifiers occur before the head. (Head is a term referring to the item which is being modified. In the English phrase good boy, boy is the head and good is the modifier. In the phrase very good, very is the modifier and good is the head).

Compare:

q"elu t'ikas

'yellow flowers'

and

t'ikas q"elu (kanku)

'the flowers are yellow'

pača is a substantive referring to time. č"ika is a substantive referring to quantity. It is commonly used in sentences which

require a translation with English exclamatory sentences. Review the illustrative sentences where both of these substantives occur.

4. -sqa forming a type of modifier.

**Illustrations**

qañari papaqa kunañanrah añasqa papa.	New potatoes are those which have been recently dug.
onqosqa ſuna.	A sick man.
muspasqa wayna.	A confused young fellow.
wakičisqa aq"a.	Prepared chicha.
qampa wakičisqayki aq"a.	The chicha which you prepared.
qampa wakičisqayki aq"as.	The chichas which you prepared.
qampa wakičisqayki.	The one which you prepared.
qampa wakičisqasniyki.	The ones which you prepared.

**Drill**

Form substantives from the verbs in the column on the left and make them modify the substantives in the column on the right.

čihlay	koka
kargay	buřu
tukuy	wasi
munay	wawa
lank'ay	hałp'a

Drill

Complete the pattern as indicated in the example below.

Example: Inst. gobyernoh munasqan ſuna.

Stud. gobyernoh munasqan ſuna.

gobyernoh munasqan ſunas.

gobyernoh munasqan.

gobyernoh munasqashin.

1. qampa ſuwasqayki wasi.
2. wawah munasqan misk'i.
3. profesorpa yačačisqan wawa.
4. noqah kargasqay buřu.
5. pedroh apamusqan wařpa.

Grammar points.

-sqa is a suffix which derives substantives from verbs:

čihla-y 'to choose'

čihla-sqa 'chosen'

muna-y 'want', 'love'

muna-sqa 'loved', 'wanted'

The substantives thus derived are frequently used as modifiers.

13.15

Listening-In

ñawpah q"ari wawa kani. ūamuku sutiy. tarpu kikimpi mamay nasiči-kuwasqa, čaymanta pača tarpulapi purini, tarpulapi ūank'ani. wasiyipi tiyan kinsa warmi wawas. manan paykunaqa tarpupi ūank'anluču, wasiļapi mamayta yanapanku. sapalay ñawpah q"ari wawa hina tarpupi ūank'ani.

teodora tarpu kikimpi masiči-kun warmisita wawata. tatan q"arisitu kananta munarqa. mama bihtuka "warmisita kananqa sumahla" nin, "wasipi yanapa-kunanpah". mana nipi yanapanču teodorata, pay sapalampi nasiči-kun.

Conversations

I.

- A. Listen, Mama Victuka, please help me.
- B. Why not? What shall I help you with?
- A. My wife is giving birth.
- B. I'm not a midwife, Doña Filomena knows about those things.

II.

- A. Have you already given birth, Teodora?
- B. Yes, Mama Victuka.
- A. A little girl or a little boy?
- B. A little girl ma'am. Is it alright?

13.16.

III.

- A. The pain that got you must have been bad.
- B. Yes, the pain got me in the field.
- A. Poor Teodora. How you must have cried!
- B. I had lost consciousness upon coming here.

Cochabamba, Bolivia

UNIT FOURTEEN

Dialogue

Jacinto has a back ache. Honoria, his wife, gets a curer, Doña Andrea. She looks at him and tells Honoria what to do.

J. Jacinto. H. Honoria. A. Andrea.

J.	well	añin
	I'm not well, (wife). Ouch!	ay, ay, ay! mama añinču, warmi.
H.	What's the matter?	imayóh kankiri?
J.	back	wasa
	I have a bad back ache.	kay wasaļay ančatatah nanašawan.
H.	pneumonia	pulmonia
	Maybe you are about to get pneumonia.	iča pulmonia hap'iy munasqasunki.
J.	medicine man	hampiri
	call	wahyay
	Would you go call a medicine man?	uh hampiri wahyarqorimuwaḥ.

H. cure, medicine

Doña Andrea knows how to cure. I'll go call her for you.

hampiy

mama andrea sumáh\_yačan hampiyta. wahyarqampusayki.

Doña Andrea, my husband is sick, I wonder what is wrong with him.

mama andrea, qosay onqosqa kasqan. imayohlačus kampis.

A. What hurts?

imantah nananri?

H. His back, he says.

wasan, nin.

A. cold

I wonder if he drank cold water while he perspired.

čiri

hump'isaspachačá čiri yakú uhayaykorqa.

H. keep

Perhaps. These men don't know how to take care of themselves.

waqayčay

ičatahpis ari. manatah kay q"arisqa waqayča-kúy yačankuču.

A. Let's go see him. Perhaps we'll know how to cure him.

haku q"awamusun. iča yačasunman imawančus hampiyta.

H. God

dyus

pay

pagay

Let's go ma'am. God will repay you.

haku ari, mamáy. dyus pagarapusionqa.

14.3

- A. Good morning, Jacinto.  
How do you feel?  
bwenos dias, tata hasinto.  
imaynałá kanki?
- J. I'm not well, Andrea.  
mana sumahču kani, mamáy  
andrea.
- A. What hurts?  
imayki' nananri?
- J. My back.  
kay wasałay.
- A. touch  
Let's see. I'm going  
to feel you. Is it  
here?  
luhčiy  
abér. luhčirisqayki.  
kaynehpíču?
- J. there  
Yes, there. Ouch!  
čaypi  
ay, ay! arí čaynehpí.
- A. pass, spend  
expose oneself  
You must have been exposed  
to the cold.  
pasay  
pasaykuči-kuy  
čiriwančá pasaykuči-korqanki.
- J. It must be that, Andrea.  
Would you give me  
something?  
čayčá kanqa, mamáy andrea.  
imałaykitapis qoriwankiman.

A. boil t'impuy  
 to cause to boil t'impuciy  
 prepare wakičiy  
 Boil some water, Honoria,  
 to prepare the medicine. yakú t'imporgočisqay, doña  
 onorya, hampí wakičinapah.

H. Yes, ma'am. čay, mama.

A. barley sewada  
 black yana  
 corn sara  
 Bring barley and black  
 corn. sewadá apamuy, yana  
 saratawan.

get well sumahyay  
 witchcraft layqa  
 If your husband doesn't  
 get well with this it  
 must be sorcery. mana kaywan qosayki  
 sumahyahtenqa layqačá  
 kanqa.

H. injection inyehsyón  
 Yes, ma'am. Should I  
 buy a shot? čay, mama. inyehsyontaču  
 ūantiyman?

A. What is that for? imapah čayri?

drugstore

botika

be expensive

ančapi kay

Drugstore medicines are expensive. But they don't cure anything.

botika hampisqa ančapi kanku. manatah ni imá hampinkuču.

H. That's the way it is.

ahnatah čaypis ari.

A. cause illness

miłayay

Drugstore medicines make people sick.

botika hampisqa ſuná miłayačinku.

cover

q"atay

bundle up

q'epičay

wrapped up

q'epičasqa

wrapped up (dim.)

q'epičasqeta

Honoria, cover your husband well. Keep him well wrapped up so he will perspire.

doña onorya, sumahta q"ataykuy qosaykita. sumah q'epičasqetapi hap'inki hump'iy atinampah.

H. Yes, Andrea. May God repay you.

čay, mama andrea. dyus pagarapusučun.

Here are some potatoes.  
Take this with you.  
Cook them for yourself.

kayqa papita. kaysitú apari-kuy.  
wayk'uri-kamuy.

14.6

A. Yes, ma'am. Thank you.

čay, mama. agradeseyki.

dawn

sut'iyay

I'll come back tomorrow  
at dawn.

q'aya sut'iyaymanta  
kutimusah.

Dialogue Review

- J. ay, ay, ay! mana aſinču, warmi.
- H. imayóh kankiri?
- J. kay wasaſay ančatatah nanasqawan.
- H. iča pulmonia hap'iy munasqasunki.
- J. uh hampiri wahyargorimuwaḥ.
- H. mama andrea sumah yačan hampiyta. wahyargampusayki.  
mama andrea, qosay onqosqa kasqan. imayohlačus kampis.
- A. imantah nananri?
- H. wasan, nin.
- A. hump'isaspachačá čiri yakú uhayaykorqa.
- H. ičatahpis ari. manatah kay q"arisqa waqayča-kúy yačankuču.
- A. haku q"awamusun. iča yačasunman imawančus hampiyta.
- H. haku ari, mamáy. dyus pagarapusongá.
- A. bwenos dias, tata hasinto. imaynaſá kanki?
- J. mana sumahču kani, mamáy andrea.
- A. imaykí nananri?
- J. kay wasaſay.
- A. abér. ſuhčirisqayki. kaynehpiču?
- J. ay, ay! arí čaynehpí.
- A. čiriwančá pasaykuči-korqanki.
- J. čayčá kanqa, mamáy andrea. imaſaykitapis qoriwankiman.
- A. yakú t'imporqočisqay, doňa onorya, hampí wakičinapah.
- H. čay, mama.

- A. sewadá apamuy, yana saratawan. mana kaywan qosayki sumahyahtenqa layqacá kanqa.
- H. čay mama. inyehsyontaču ūantiyman?
- A. imapah čayri? botika hampisqa ančapi kanku. manatah ni imá hampinkuču.
- H. ahnatah čaypis ari.
- A. botika hampisqa ūuná miłayačinku. doña onorya, sumah q"ataykuy qosaykita. sumah q'epičasqetapi hap'inki hump'iy atinampah.
- H. čay, mama andrea. dyus pagarapusučun. kayqa papita. kaysitú apari-kuy. wayk'uri-kamuy.
- A. čay, mama. agradeseyki. q'aya sut'iyaymanta kutimusah.

Grammar

1. Diminutives

Illustrations

bwenituču profesorniyki?

\_\_\_\_\_

kay kinsitača, tatáy.

\_\_\_\_\_

čay yuritupi.

\_\_\_\_\_

Drill

Give the diminutives as in the example.

Example:

Inst. kasero

Stud. kaseritu

Inst. bwena

Stud. bwenita

Inst. kay

Stud. kaysitu

1. sara

2. huč'uy

3. č"ika

4. ašk"a

5. lawa

Grammar points

The diminutive suffixes -itu, -ito, -ita, -situ, -sito, -sita were borrowed from Spanish. Their distribution is unpredictable. o and u vary freely as they do in word-final position in most Quechua words. -itu, -ito, -sito are usually added to substantives ending in o or u; -ita, and -sita to substantives ending in a. -situ and -sita usually occur after consonants.

These suffixes occur immediately after the root, and form part of the substantive stem to which other suffixes can be added:

warmi-sita-s-rayku 'on account of these little women'

Diminutives may indicate small size, but they are also used for endearment, etc. as in Spanish: pepituy 'My little Joe'.

2. The Verbalizer -ya

## Illustrations

q"eļa

lazy

kay dyas waļpay q"eļayasqan.

\_\_\_\_\_

miļay

dirty

botika hampisqa ţuná miļayačinku.

\_\_\_\_\_

čahru hampiswan astawan  
peroyaykun čay don hasintu.

With those mixed remedies  
Don Jacinto has worsened.

## 14.11

### Drill

Give a derived infinitive as in the example and guess the meaning.

Example:

Inst. q"ela

Stud. q"elayay

1. hatun

2. wayna

3. sut'i

4. ſuna

5. aſk"a

### 3. The distributive modal suffix -ra

#### Illustrations

maqapuwan.

He punishes him. (a mother complaining, about her child being punished by someone else)

maqarapuwan.

He punishes each one of them. (a mother complaining about her children being punished by someone else)

wawayta hayt'apuwan.

He kicks my child.

wawasniyta hayt'arapuwan.

He kicks each one of my children.

apay čay q'epita.	Carry that bundle.
apay čay q'epista.	Carry those bundles.
aparay čay q'epista.	Carry those bundles one by one.
kirpay čay mankata.	Cover that pot. (with its cover)
kirparay čay mankata.	Uncover that pot.
q"atay čay mankata.	Cover that pot. (with a cloth as if to hide it)
q"ataray čay mankata.	Uncover that pot.
tapay* čay mankata.	Cover that pot. (with its cover)
taparay čay mankata.	Uncover that pot.

Drill

Translate the English items in parenthesis in order to complete the sentences below.

- |                          |   |
|--------------------------|---|
| 1. (teaches one by one)  | hasinto _____ ūrunashinman.                   |
| 2. (prunes one by one)   | čamukunčah kantumanta<br>sačasninčahta _____. |
| 3. (cover)               | _____ wawasta.                                |
| 4. (washes)              | manwela wawasninta _____.                     |
| 5. (I already uncovered) | manka _____.                                  |

Grammar points

The distributive modal suffix -ra indicates that an action

\*This is the most commonly used verb.

## 14.13

is performed as a series. It is usually translated 'one by one'.

With some verbs, however, the same form means to do the contrary of whatever is indicated by the verb. This meaning of -ra is not very frequent.

### 4. Comparison

#### Illustrations

qanmantaqa noqa aswan hatun kani. I am bigger than you.

qanmanta aswan hatun kani. I am bigger than you.

qan hina hatun kani. I am as big as you.

noqaça mana qan hina hatunču kani. I am not as big as you.

tukuymanta aswan hatun kani. I am the biggest.

aswan puka kah. The most red.

#### Drill

Combine the two sentences given below into a comparative sentence as in the example.

Example:

Inst. qan hatun kanki. noqa hatun kani.

Stud. qanmantaqa noqa aswan hatun kani.

1. hařp'ayki hatun. hařp'ay hatun.
2. čay hařp'a sumah. kay hařp'as sumah.

3. sarayki puka. saray puka.
4. buřusnin ašk'a. buřusniyki ašk'a.
5. īahtayki hatun. īahtayku hatun.

Drill

Combine the two sentences given below into a comparative sentence as in the example.

Example:

Inst. qan hatun kanki. noqa hatun kani.

Stud. qan hina hatun kani.

1. sarayki ašk'a. saray ašk'a.
2. wawasniy hučuyčah kanku. wawasniyki huč'uyčah kanku.
3. mamayki bwena. mamay bwena.
4. warmiy wayk'un. warmiyki wayk'un.
5. asensyo indyu ſuna. noqančah indyu ſunas.

Drill

Combine the two sentences given below into a comparative sentence as in the example.

Example:

Inst. noqa hatun kani. qan hatun kanki.

Stud. noqaqa mana qan hina hatunču kani.

1. wakay hatun. wakayki hatun.

2. tarpuy sumah. tarpuyki sumah.
3. indyus hoberos kanku. yankis hoberos kanku.
4. hose huč'uy. pedro huč'uy.
5. čay ūna q"ela. kay uh ūna q"ela.

Drill

Answer as in the example.

Example:

Inst. hatunču kanki?

Stud. arí, tukuymanta aswan hatun kani.

1. čay waka hatunču?
  2. čay sara sumah yurahču?
  3. čay ūna q"elaču?
  4. čay piskuču aswan sinči?
  5. kay buřuču aswan huč'uy?
5. Narrative

## Illustrations

imaynatah kasqa čay lawa?

What was that mush like?

doña presenta kasqa.

čay yuritupi yaku q'oñiyki kasqan.

řamukuhpa yuritumpi yaku q'oñin  
kasqa.

There had been water in  
Ramuku's jug.

- mama andrea, qosay onqosqa kasqan. \_\_\_\_\_  
 qosan onqosqa kasqa. They say her husband was sick.  
 hwán wañučisqa. They say John killed.  
 hwán kunitan walpata wañučisqan. John is killing the hen now.

Drill

Translate the English items in parenthesis in order to complete the sentences below.

1. (they say he arrived) tata kura mana \_\_\_\_\_  
                                   pwebloman čay watapi.
2. (they say he was) onoryah qosan onqosqa \_\_\_\_\_.
3. (he is) qosayki layqasqa.
4. (it is) mana sara sumahču \_\_\_\_\_.
5. (they say it was) sebada sumah \_\_\_\_\_.
6. (he is) wawa \_\_\_\_\_.
7. (they say he went) ūamuku ūahtaman \_\_\_\_\_  
                                   tawa buřusqan.
8. (she is boiling) marya yakuta \_\_\_\_\_  
                                   kunitan.
9. (they say she boiled) marya yakuta \_\_\_\_\_.
10. (he is doing) imatá hampiri \_\_\_\_\_.

Grammar points

The narrative is used when telling a story, when reporting something the speaker hasn't seen or isn't sure of. The narrative usually refers to the past, but may refer to events

that have not taken place. It is also used when a doubt the speaker had, has been clarified.

-sqa, narrative, is not followed by -n third person singular, -sqa itself signals 3rd p. sing. actor when it is not followed by another personal suffix:

<u>ka-sqa-ni</u>	'that I had been'
<u>ka-sqa-nki</u>	'that you had been'
<u>ka-sqa</u>	'that he (she, it) had been'
<u>ka-sqa-nčah</u>	'that we (incl.) had been'
<u>ka-sqa-yku</u>	'that we (excl.) had been'
<u>ka-sqa-nkičah</u>	'that you (pl.) had been'
<u>ka-sqa-nku</u>	'that they had been'

You may remember the context where the sentence doña presentapuni kasqa occurred: neither interlocutor knew who had died. One of them finds out that it was indeed doña Presenta. His doubt was clarified and he reports: doña presentapuni kasqā imaynatah kasqa čay lawa? 'What was that mush like? i.e. What had it been like once you tasted it and made sure' čay yuritupi yaku goñiyki kasqan. kasqan means 'is'. This -sqa is continuative (and alternates with -ša and -sa) and must not be confused with -sqa narrative. With kasqan the speaker states a fact which is going on; with kasqa the speaker reports about something.

We will now summarize the different uses of the form -sqa.

1. -sqa continuative, alternates with -sa and -ša. This is a modal suffix. Unit Five. Example: řuwašan, řuwasan, řuwasqan 'he is making'.

2. -sqa, future, alternates with -sa. Unit Fifteen. Examples:  
řuwa-sqa-yku 'We (excl.) will make', go-sqa-yki 'I will give you', go-sqa-ykičah 'I will give you (pl.)'.
3. -sqa, substantivizer.
- a. used as a modifier. Example: munasqa ţuna 'loved man'

## 6. Review of imperatives

### Illustrations

yanapaway.	Help me.
yanapawayku	Help us.
maylapuy	Wash it for her.
qoy	Give him, give them.
qowayčah	You (pl.) give me.
bendeyčah	Sell (you pl.) to him.

### Drill

Answer with an imperative:

1. hampiykiču?
2. pagaykičahču?
3. yakuta t'impučipusahču doňa onoryapah?
4. ţantipusahču paykunapah?
5. sará qosaykiču?

Listening-In

tata hasintu onqoyman čayan. ima onqoymančus čayampis, manan yačáy atisqankuču. layqa kanqa ninku wakinkunaqa. mama onorya hampih ruega-kun. yakuta t'impučispa, siwadata yana sarawan čahruspa wasanman q'epičan. sumahta q"atanku tata hasintuta, čay tuta enterota mančayta hump'iykun, čay tutahpa q'ayarpi ñan alinyasarqaña.

Conversations

I.

- A. Where do you have a pain? What is it you feel?
- B. I don't know what's wrong with me, I just have a back ache.
- A. You must have drunk cold water while you were sweating.
- B. It must have been that, I don't even know myself.

II.

- A. I am taking drugstore remedies.
- B. Who is sick?
- A. Andrea, my wife, is rather sick.
- B. Quick, then, maybe she will get worse still.

III.

- A. They have bewitched your husband.
- B. What am I going to buy?
- A. You have to take him to the witch doctor.
- B. If it is that way, I will have to take him.

Cochabamba, Bolivia

UNIT FIFTEEN

Dialogue

Don Isidro is branding his cows. His family and friends, Tomaku and Antonio, are helping him. I. Isidro. T. Tomaku.  
A. Antonio.

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| T. Don Isidro, we come to help you.        | don isidro, yanapaykureh hamusqayku.                                |
| I. chicha                                  | aq" <sup>a</sup>  |
| drink                                      | uhyay   |
| Come in, come in. Let's drink this chicha. | yaykumuyčah, yaykumuyčah.<br>kay aq" <sup>a</sup> ta uhyaykuri sun. |
| T. Oh fine! Well, let's drink.             | á bayat uhyaykuri na ari.   |
| I. lassoer                                 | laseadór  |
| Don Tomaku, you must be a good lassoer.    | don tomaku, sumah laseadorčá qan kawah.                             |
| T. forget, forgetfulness                   | qonqapuy  |
| Not any more. I'm beginning to forget.     | manatah. kay qonqapuya munasqaniña.                                 |

15.2

I.	remember	yuyariy
	With this chicha you will remember now.	kay kunan aq"etawan yuyarerqolanki.
A.	Come on, let's go.	haku ſinalaňa.
I.	post	pwesto
	take one's place	pwestonča-kuy
	Let's take our places first.	pwestonča-kunarah aswan usqaytaqa.
	iron	fyeřo
	brand	markay
	You as lassoer, Tomaku. You will take the iron, Antonio, in order to brand.	qan laseadormanta, tomaku. qantah fyeřo hap'inki, antonyo, markanaykipah.
T.	ear	ninri
	cut	k'utuy
	Albert you will cut ears.	alberto, qan ninrin k'utunki.
I.	ribbon	sinta
	Let Mary tie ribbons.	kay marya sintá čuračun.
	horn	wahra
	cut	k"učuy
	Let Pascual cut the horns.	paskwál wahrán k"učonqa.

tail

čupa

Let Simon cut tails.

kay simón čupán k"učučun.

And Peter will collect  
the blood.

pedrotah īawarninta hap'enqa.

T. which

maygen

begin

qařariy

bull

toro

white

yurah

With which one shall we  
begin? With that black  
bull or with this white  
cow first?maygenwán qařarisun? haqay  
torowanču, kay yurah  
wakawanrahču?

I. Let it be with this cow.

kay wakawanrah kačun.

T. calf

terneru

behind

q"epa

And those calves later?

kay terneritustari  
q"epalamanču?

I. Yes, yes.

arí, arí.

T. ready

listu

Ready? Are you all set?

yastá? listuñaču kankičah?

A. Yes. Let's get going.

ya. qonařaňa.

Dialogue Review

- T. don isidro, yanapaykureh hamusqayku.
- I. yaykumuyčah, haykumuyčah. kay aq"etá uhyaykurisun.
- T. á baya. uhyaykurina ari.
- I. don tomaku, sumah laseadorčá qan kawah.
- T. manatah. kay qonqapuya munasqaniňa.
- I. kay kunan aq"etawan yuyarerqołanki.
- A. haku ūnaňaňa.
- I. pwestonča-kunarah aswan usqaytaqa. qan laseadormanta, tomaku. qantah fyero hap'inki, antonyo, markanaykipah.
- T. alberto, qan ninrin k'utunki.
- I. kay maryá sintá čuračun. paskwál wahrán k"učonqa. kay simón čupán k"učučun. pedrotah īawarninta hap'enqa.
- T. maygenwán qalarisun? haqay torowanču, kay yurah wakawanrahču?
- I. kay wakawanrah kačun.
- T. kay terneritustari q"epaňamančú?
- I. arí, arí.
- T. yastá? listuňaču kankičah?
- A. ya. qonaňaňa.

Grammar

## 1. Future time, review

## Illustrations

kay pučohtaqa q'ayaña tukusah.

q'aya sut'iyaymanta kutimusah.

qan ninrín k'utunki.

pay hinalatapuni nenqa, ari.

mayqenwán qalarisun?

mayqenwán qalarisunčah?

hamoh watapi noqayku ūank'amusayku  
čay hałp'ata.

qankuna wasita ūuwamunkičah.

čay hinamantaqa sumahłapiča  
kawsakonqanku.

misik'isita qorisqayki.

misik'isita qorisqaykičah.

We will cultivate that  
land next year.

You will build a house.

I will give you candy.

I will give you (pl.)  
candy.

Drill

Give the corresponding plural form of the verb.

1. noqa sumahta q"awapusah. (incl.)
2. mana oq"ariy atenqaču.
3. qan tarpuyta qalarimunki.

15.6

4. pay hañp'ata ūank'amona.
5. sut'iyayta ūink'i.
6. q'aya uhyah ūisah. (excl.)
7. aswan uh ūatunehman tususah. (incl.)

Drill

Substitute the suggested subjects.

1. noqa q'aya sut'iyaymanta kutimusah.

pay

doña onorya

paykuna

qan

2. pedrotah ūawarninta hap'enqa.

noqančah

qan

noqayku

çankuna

3. kay simón ūupán k"učonqa.

qan

paykuna

pay

noqančah

4. mašk'a buřuswan ſisah.

qankuna

řamuku

noqayku

noqa

qan

### Drill

Answer the following questions:

1. manačá q'aya hampí apamuya qonqankiču?
2. noqaču yana wakiňahpa ninrinta k'utusah?
3. mayk'ah qařarisun?
4. q'ayaču pagasonqanku?
5. q'aya řinkiču wakas markaypi yanapah?
6. noqaykuču, qankunaču wayk'usunčah?
7. q'ayaču kasaranqanku fakundo eliberawan?
8. pitatah gobyerno alkaldemanta čuranqa?
9. pitah fyestapi tusonqa?

### Drill

Add -sqa or -sa which will make the verb forms refer to the future as in the example.

Example:

Inst. misk'isitú qoyki.

Stud. misk'isitú qosqayki.

1. čahrata q"awapuyki.
2. čayta qoyki.
3. papata saratawan čihlayki.
4. kokata apamuykičah.
5. ašk"a papata apamuyki.

2. The Substantivizer -na

## Illustrations

yastaña mik"una.	_____
haku q"awarimuna noqawanñatah ari.	_____
akompañanari-kuna.	_____
hina pitaykurinapis ari.	_____
haku ūinaña.	_____
ašk"a apamunayki kasqan.	I have a lot to bring.
ašk"a apamunayki tiyan.	I have a lot to bring.
čaylata ašk"aña q'epinay.	_____
tukuy čaymanta uh librupi orq"onaypah.	_____
hamu-kunañaykipahpuni.	_____
kaypi q"epa-kuy pay čayamunan kama.	Stay here until he arrives.
munani yanapanawaykita.	I want you to help me.

Drill

Give the nouns which are derived from the following verbs as in the example and guess the meaning.

Example:

Inst. mik"uy.

Stud. mik"una. (food)

1. puhlay
2. puñuy
3. yaykuy
4. qaray

Drill

Give the expression meaning "let us go \_\_\_\_" as in the example.

Example:

Inst. tank'ay

Stud. haku tank'amuna.

1. mik"uy
2. q"away
3. apuray
4. uhyay
5. pitay

**15.10**

**Drill**

Give the expression which will mean "to have a lot to \_\_\_\_\_" as in the example.

Example:

Inst. anča īank'ani.

Stud. anča īank'anay.

1. ašk"ata q'epini.
2. ašk"á ſuwanki.
3. ašk"á apanki.
4. ašk"ata wayk'un.
5. ančá wayk'un.
6. ančá īank'anku.
7. ašk"á tarpunčah.
8. ašk"ata ſuwayku.
9. ašk"ata q'epinkičah.

**Drill**

Give the expression which will mean "in order to \_\_\_\_\_" as in the example.

Example:

Inst. īank'ani.

Stud. īank'anaypah.

1. usqayta hamunki.

**15.11**

2. ančá lank'aniki.
3. warmi kutimun usqayta.
4. wawas puhlay atinku.
5. noqayku papá mik"uyku.
6. qankuna čayta wiłankičah.
7. noqa alohamyentoyman ūni.
8. čay ūnakuna čahramanta tahtaman ūnku.

**Drill**

**Substitute the suggested subjects.**

1. munani yanapanawaykita.

hwán

mamayki

paykuna

2. profesor munan hamunaykuta.

profesores

qan

3. hałp'ayoh munan lank'anaykuta.

paykuna

qan

Drill

Translate the English items in parenthesis in order to complete the sentences below.

- |                                  |                                 |
|----------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| 1. (until they arrive)           | kaypi q"epa-kuy _____.          |
| 2. (until I come)                | kaypi q"epa-kuy _____.          |
| 3. (until your mother gets here) | kaypi q"epa-kuy _____.          |
| 4. (until the landlord arrives)  | Iank'ayčah _____.               |
| 5. (until we come back)          | Iank'ayčah _____.               |
| 6. (until the mayor says)        | Iank'ayčah wah hinamanta _____. |

Grammar points

-na is a substantivizer; it derives substantives from verbs:

<u>mik"u-y</u>	'eat'
<u>mik"u-na</u>	'food'
<u>mik"u-na-s</u>	'foods'

A form derived by -na always adds the personal suffixes that normally go with substantives:

puhla-na-y

puhla-na-yki

puhla-na-ykičah

Verbs plus -na are used with clearly substantival functions:

puhlanayta munani 'I want my toy'

But they are also used as verbals, i.e. as centers of subordinate clauses.

Example:

hamuni mik"unampah 'I came so that he could eat'

yanapawayku noqayku tank'anaykupah 'Help us so that we can work'

pay ūnanta munani 'I want him to go'

There are two main types of subordinate clauses with -na.

The subject of the subordinate clause is different from that of the main clause in both types. The most common are na-pah-clauses which express purpose:

hamuni mik"unampah 'I came so that he could eat'

-na clauses usually occur with the word kama 'until'. The action of the verb in the main clause continues until the action of the verbal in the subordinate clause interrupts it:

kaypi q"epanki pay čayamunan kama 'Stay here until he comes back'

na-ta-clauses function as direct objects of certain verbs. They always contain a subject which is different from the one in the main clause:

mik"unanta munani 'I want him to eat'

uninflected na-forms are often used to mean 'let's':

q"awamuna 'Let's look!'

haku ūipuna 'Come on, let's go!'

Finally, na-forms are used to express obligation: ašk'a apamunay kasqan 'I have a lot to carry'. Lit. 'Much my load is'. ašk'a apamunay is the subject of the verb kasqan. tiyan is also used in this construction. Notice that in ančata

Tank'anay tiyan 'I have a lot of work to do', Tank'anay takes a direct object.

wasita Tank'anan tiyan 'He has to build a house'.

### 3. The inceptive modal suffix -ri

#### Illustrations

puñuričilawayña entoneses ari.

qoriway á?

haku q"awarimuna.

pasaričiway.

Excuse me (used when one goes across someone else's property)

#### Drill

Make the following command forms more polite by inserting the suffix -ri immediately after the stem.

1. wakaykita q"awačiway.
2. imaynata wayk'urinki. yačačiway.
3. mik"unaykita qaramuway.
4. kay tarpupi yanapaway.
5. q'aya dya hamuy.
6. imatá mik"usanki. qoway.
7. wawayta mask'ay.

Grammar points

-ri is an inceptive modal suffix. It means 'to begin to': inkyetakuy 'to be restless': inkyetarikuy 'to begin to be restless'. It is commonly used to add politeness: goway 'give me': goriway 'Please give me'.

4. The modal suffix -rpa

## Illustrations

qolqeyčus kanman čayqa,  
řantirpariyman.

If I had money I would buy  
it right away.

hwán wañurpačin.

John killed him.

qorpay.

Hit him.

Drill

Insert -rpa after the verb stem in the following expressions thus adding a certain roughness, or suddenness.

1. čay q"awa-kusqančah wakatapis řantirinkuña.
2. čay yanta purisaspala puñusqa.
3. sumah amigułatatah maqasqa.
4. uh watuyłapi īank'asqa.
5. yurah walpanta wañučisqa.

Grammar points

The modal -rpa indicates that an action is performed suddenly, quickly, or roughly: qoy 'give': qorpay 'give blows': koreykuriy 'Run in it please': kořeykurpariy 'Run in it quickly please'.

5. The honorific modal suffix -rgo

## Illustrations

řiy mik"orqori-koh.	Please go and eat.
kay kunan aq"etawan yuyarerqofanki.	_____.
mančay munasqata uywarqo-kun.	She brought him up lovingly.
aparqoy.	Take it if you please.
aparqamuy.	Bring it if you please.

Drill

Add -rgo to the verb stem in the following expressions thus making them more polite.

1. wasiyohpaman qayřay.
2. tardeyaylataňa čayan.
3. hina onqosqapis mamanman hamu-kun.
4. kořey, čay wařpata hap'imuy.
5. kunitan čay aq"ata apamuy.

Grammar points

-rqa, honorific is a modal suffix which indicates respect, politeness, or affection. It is commonly used when guests are present, not only to address them, but to address other people as well. It is also used when doing collective work, at harvest time, for instance.

-raq has the variant form -raa directly before -mu, -pu, or -ka:

<u>aparqamuy</u>	'Bring it, if you please'
<u>wañorgapoh</u>	'One who dies'
<u>löhserqa-kamusqa</u>	'He had come out'

6. The modal suffix -yku

## Illustrations

sirbiykuri-kuýčah.	Help yourselves (to this).
eliberahpa tatanga.	
čunka wakiłastapuni goykusqa nin.	
qałariykułasunñaču?	Shall we begin already? (referring to something specific)
uhłata wahtan.	He gave a blow.
uhłata wahtaykun.	He suddenly hit him.
wahtay.	Strike.
wahtaykuy.	Strike that. Drink it down.
aq"á wahtay.	Drink the chicha.

15.18

aq"á wahtaykuy.

Do drink the chicha.

kargaykamuſasunñaču?

Shall we go load them?

p'ampaykapusanku.

They are burying her.

### Drill

Add -yku to the stem of the main verb thus rendering the action specific or intensive.

1. qayčaspa q"aparin.
2. uhłata mik"un.
3. mik"uy.
4. čay ſuna ſik"urin.
5. uhyay.
6. apamuy.

### Grammar points

The modal suffix -yku intensifies the meaning of the verb and makes it refer to something specific.

This suffix has the variant form -yka which occurs directly before -mu, -pu, and -ka:

apaykuy

'Take it!'

apaykamuy

'Bring it!'

p'ampaykapusanku

'They are burying her'

interesayka-kapuyman

'I would be interested in it!'

### 7. The frequentative modal suffix -ykača

**Illustrations**

- čay ſuna lahtanman purin. That man went to his city.  
 čay ſuna muyunehta puriykačan. That man strolls along the river.  
 plasapi ſantin. She shops at the market.  
 plasapi ſantiykačan She shops around at the market.  
 čay q"atoh imilitastarah  
 q"awaykača-kuspa kasarqaqa. He was still looking at the girls who sell.

**Drill**

Translate the English items in parenthesis in order to complete the sentences below.

1. (walking around) kaynehlapi \_\_\_\_\_ čay wawayki.
2. (she was shopping around) imastarahčá \_\_\_\_\_.
3. (he is already working part time) onqosqarah kasan pero \_\_\_\_\_.
4. (I do it) sapa munarispa \_\_\_\_\_.
5. (is still shopping around) čay warmi \_\_\_\_\_ plasapi.

**Grammar points**

The suffix -ykača indicates that an action is performed repeatedly: oq"arini 'I lift': oq"ariykačani 'I lift several times'.



Listening-In

tukuy ūunas pwestonča-kunkuña, don tomaku laseyadorpis lasuntaqa hap'iykunña. kunan markanqanku kasqa ask'a wakasta. čayrayku runakunaqe listučari-kusqanku, sapa uh imatačus hap'inankuta hap'ispa, usqaylapičá kay tukuy wakasta markanqanku.

Conversations

I.

- A. Don Tomaku, lasso that cow now.
- B. Who will cut its horns?
- A. My wife will come; she will help us.
- B. Ok, then I lasso.

II.

- A. You won't cut its tail.
- B. What is its tail going to be for?
- A. Perhaps we will lose a lot of blood.
- B. Ok, then we will cut only its horns.

III.

- A. Go with that man.
- B. Yes. I will make him arrive to the casa de gobierno.
- A. You will watch out, this man is from Huánuco.
- B. Yes, I will watch out. I already know him well.

Cochabamba, Bolivia

UNIT SIXTEEN

Dialogue

Don Pío is building a house. The anthropologist comes around and offers to help. P. Pío. A. Anthropologist.

- |    |   |   |
|----|---|---|
| A. | begin to make something for oneself                       | šuwaykuri-kuy   |
|    | Are you building yourself a house, Don Pío?               | wasitaču šuwaykuri-kusqanki, don pio?                   |
| P. | be (weather)  | šuwamuy   |
|    | the weather is good                                       | sumah šuwamun   |
|    | Yes, now that the weather is good I am trying to hurry.   | ari, kay sumahlarah šuwamusahtin apuraykuriy munasqani. |
|    | rain  | paray   |
|    | month, moon   | kila  |
|    | Well, when the rainy months get here, it is not possible. | paray kilaš hamortenqa manañan atikonqaču, ari.         |
| A. | During what months does it usually rain?                  | ima kilašpi paramúy yačanri?                            |

16.2

- |    |  |  |
|----|--|--|
| P. | December   | disyembre  |
|    | March  | marsu  |
|    | Beginning in December, it continues until March.                 | disyembremanta qalari-kuspa,<br>marsu kama paraykamułampuni. |
|    | November   | nobyembre  |
|    | And sometimes it will rain right in November.                    | abesesnintah nobyembremanta pačaňa paramúy yačan.            |
| A. | What months are better for house building?                       | ima kiłastah aswan wasí īank'ači-kunapah?                    |
| P. | April  | abríl  |
|    | October  | ohtubre  |
|    | Well, from April to October.                                     | abrilmanta ohtubre kama á.                                   |
| A. | Why are those months better?                                     | imaraykutah čay kiłas aswan sumáh kankuri?                   |
| P. | burn   | řup"ay   |
|    | be warm (weather)  | řup"a-kamuy  |
|    | Well, it is sunny during those months.                           | sumahta řup"a-kamun čay kiłaspi á.                           |
|    | rest   | samay  |
|    | Ok now. I'll rest with this good chicha. Please drink also, sir. | baya! samarisah kay aq"etaywan. qampis uhyariy á, weraqoča.  |

- A. roof tečay  
Well, alright. Thank you.  
With what will you roof  
the house? čay ari, agradeseyki.  
imawantah wasí tečankičah?
- P. We will put tile. tehás čurasayku.
- A. straw ič"u  
roof teču  
Here, however, most houses  
have straw roofs. Don't  
they? kaypi pero aswan ašk'a  
wasisqa ič'u tečosniyohla  
kanku, i?
- P. Yes, and they are old houses. arí, ñawpa wasistah kanku á.
- know řihsiy  
Just now we are beginning  
to use tile. Ok now.  
We will begin again. kay kunalänrah tehastapis  
sí řihsirisqayku. baya!  
qalarilasqaykuñatah.
- A. Yes. Couldn't I help you? ahá. maná yanapaykuriykičahman?
- P. heavy lasa  
raise oq"ariy  
lift repeatedly oq"ariykačay  
narrow, thin ñaňu  
hurt (polite) nanarqoy

Well, how sir? Lifting these heavy things you would get a back ache.

imaynata á, weraqočáy. kay īasasta oq"ariykačaspaga ñaňu wasaykipis nanarqóy munasunkiman.

A. And so what. It hurts you too. Doesn't it?

imanantah čayri? akaso manaču qankunatapis nanasunkičahri?

P. to be accustomed to

Well, but we are used to working from the time we are little. Gentlemen from the city are used to a different kind of work. True or not?

yačasqa kay

pero noqaykoqa huč'uymanta pača sinči īank'ayman yačasqaña kayku, ari. Tahta weraqočasqa wah hina īank'aymantah yačasqa kanku. ičari manaču?

A. But I also like to work in the country.

pero, noqataqa čahra īank'aypis gustařawantah.

P. tree trunk

kurku

put in

apaykuy

Fine then. Would you get those tree trunks? Drink some chicha first though.

baya, čay. entones kay kurkús aber apaykuriwah. aq"etatakah uhyaykuriwrah pero.

A. health

salúd

Fine. To your health, then.

baya. salúd, entones.

Dialogue Review

- A. wasitaču ſuwaykuri-kusqanki, don pio?
- P. ari, kay sumahlarah ſuwamusah tin apureykuriy munasqani.  
paray kiſas hamohtenqa manañan atikonqaču, ari.
- A. ima kiſaspí paramúy yačanri?
- P. disyembremanta qaſari-kuspa, marsu kama paraykamuſampuni.  
abesesnintah nobyembremanta pačaña paramúy yačan.
- A. ima kiſastah aswar wasí ſank'ači-kunapah?
- P. abrilmanta ohtubre kama a.
- A. imaraykutah čay kiſas aswan sumáh kankuri?
- P. sumahta ſup'a-kamun čay kiſasti á. baya! samarisah kay  
aq"etaywan. qampis uhyariy á, weraqoča.
- A. čay ari, agradeseyki. imawantah wasí tečankičah?
- P. tehás čurasayku.
- A. kaypi pero aswan ašk'a wasisqa ič'u tečosniyohla kanku, i?
- P. ari, ñawpa wasistah kanku á. kay kunaianrah tehastapis sí  
řihsirisqayku. baya! qaſariſasqaykuñatah.
- A. ahá. maná yanapaykuriykičahman?
- P. imaynata á, weraqočay. kay ſasasta oq'ariykačaspaqa ñaňu  
wasaykipis nanarqóy munasunkiman.
- A. imanantah čayri? akaso manaču qankunatapis nanasunkičahri?
- P. pero noqaykoqa huč'uymanta pača sinči ſank'ayman yačasqaña  
kayku, ari. ſahta weraqočasqa wah hina ſank'aymantah  
yačasqa. ičari manaču?
- A. pero, noqataqa čahra ſank'aypis gustaſlawantah.
- P. baya, čay. entones kay kurkús aber apaykuriwah. aq"etatah  
uhaykuriwahrah pero.
- A. baya. salúd, entones.

Grammar

## 1. Conditional

## Illustrations

inyehsyontaču ūantiyman?

\_\_\_\_\_

sumah laseadorčá qan kawah.

\_\_\_\_\_

uh č"ika lawitata munariwahču?

\_\_\_\_\_

tokopičá čay ūuna ūank'asanman.

That man is probably working  
in Toco.

sumah warmeqa wasinta q"awanman.

A good woman would rather  
watch her house.

iča yačasunman imawančus  
hampiyta.

\_\_\_\_\_

dyusta ūehsispaq aīin kawsayman  
yaykuykuman.

Knowing God we might enter  
upon a better life.

sut'iyayta sayarispaqa sumah  
q"aris kawahčah.

If you go up at down you  
would be good men.

iča hinamanta yačasqankuman  
imačus kawsay kasqanta.

Perhaps that way they are  
learning what life is.

parlawah.

You would talk.

parlankiman.

You would talk.

parlawahčah.

You (pl.) would talk.

parlankičahman.

You (pl.) would talk.

qowankiman.

You would give me.

qosunkiman.

He would give you.

## 16.7

### Drill

Substitute the suggested subjects and make the necessary changes.

1. (noqa) inyehsyontaču ūantiyman?

(doña onorya)

(paykuna)

(warmi)

2. iča yačasunman imawančus hampiyta.

(noqa)

(pay)

(qan)

3. awtoridád kayta munawahču?

(qankuna)

(don hasinto)

4. čahrayoh ūunaqa sumahsta lank'anman.

(noqayku)

(noqančah)

(paykuna)

### Drill

Answer the following questions.

1. qaramuʃawankimanñaču?
2. noqaykuwan ūahtaman ūiwahču?
3. wasiykuta q"awawahču?
4. imawantah wasí tečayman?
5. imaynata čay ūahwá ūuwayman?
6. kay kurkús apaykýta yanapawankičahmanču?
7. tumpatawan aq"á munawahču?
8. manaču uh č"iká qoriwankiman?
9. anča tardeña, qařariſasunmanñaču?
10. qosayta hampiwahču?

#### Grammar points

The conditional is usually translated 'would' or 'could'.

A complete list of the forms used is given below.

<u>Iank'a-y-man</u>	'I would work'
<u>Iank'a-wah</u>	'You would work'
<u>Iank'a-nki-man</u>	
<u>Iank'a-n-man</u>	'He would work'
<u>Iank'a-nčah-man</u>	'We (incl.) would work'
<u>Iank'a-yku-man</u>	'We (excl.) would work'
<u>Iank'a-wah-čah</u>	'You (pl.) would work'
<u>Iank'a-nkičah-man</u>	
<u>Iank'a-nku-man</u>	'They would work'

Notice that -y (and not -ni) occurs for first person. -wah and

## 16.9

-wah-čah cannot occur after the suffixes -wa and -su. -nki-man and -nki-čah-men occur instead:

<u>gowankiman</u>	'You would give me'
<u>gowankičahman</u>	'You (pl.) would give me'
<u>gosunkiman</u>	'He would give you'
<u>gosunkičahman</u>	'He would give you (pl.)'

Otherwise -wah and -nki-man, -wah-čah and -nkičah-man are in free variation (i.e. one can use either of the two).

### 2. Indirect command

#### Illustrations

kay simón čupán k"učučun.

\_\_\_\_\_

amatah warmisla kačunkučú.

\_\_\_\_\_

#### Drill

Change the following direct commands to indirect commands as in the example.

Example:

Inst. hamuy hwán.

Stud. hwán hamučun.

1. kurkús apaykuy.
2. sarata oq"ariy.
3. wasita řehsiy.

4. *samañayña.*

5. *apuray.*

### Grammar points

The verbal suffix -ču indicates a wish or an indirect command. It is much like a modal suffix, but it occurs after the suffixes -wa and -su whereas all the modals precede them:

go-wa-ču-n

'Let him give me'

go-su-ču-n

'Let him give you'

-ču is always followed by third persons:

ka-ču-n

'May that be!'

Iank'a-ču-nku

'Let them work', 'Have them work', 'Make them work', 'May they work', etc.

### 3. čay-clauses

#### Illustrations

mana paramonqa čayqa, ſisun.

If it doesn't rain we'll go.

mana wawata q"awanki čayqa,  
urmanqa.

If you don't watch the child  
he'll fall.

sumahta ſup"amonqa čayqa,  
t'ahsa-kamusun.

If it is sunny we'll go wash  
clothes.

qolqeyčus kanman čayqa,  
ſutirpariyman.

If I had money, I would buy  
it. (Lit. if my money  
were...)

## 16.11

### Drill

Translate the English items in parenthesis in order to complete the sentences below.

1. (comes) tatayki \_\_\_\_\_ čayqa, kačasqayki.
2. (will go) noqa ūisah čayqa, qankunapis \_\_\_\_\_.
3. (gets lost) wawa \_\_\_\_\_ čayqa, maqasqayki.
4. (we [incl.] will carry) mayu čayamonqa čayqa, yakuta \_\_\_\_\_.
5. (you will bring) buřuta maña-kunki čayqa, kačitawan \_\_\_\_\_.
6. (we [incl.] will go) qolqeyoh kasun čayqa, īahtaman \_\_\_\_\_.
7. (you sweat) sumahta \_\_\_\_\_ čayqa, onqoniykimanta sumahyanki.

### Grammar points

čay-clauses are conditional clauses. They are usually translated by "if clauses" in English. The verb in a čay-clause may be in the conditional or in the future. The verb in the main clause is usually in the future. Review the illustrations.

### 4. Continued action in the past with an agentive and the verb kay

#### Illustrations

huč'uymanta pača yačasqaña  
kah kayku mayulapi kawsayman.

Since we were little we were  
used to living on the river.

sapa domingo ūeh kayku, ñawpahtaqa Every Sunday we would go,  
orqoman, čaymantatah yakuman. first to the mountair, then  
to the water.

sapa domingułatah č'isiyayłataña Also every Sunday we would  
kutimpoh kayku. return at dusk.

### Drill

Change the illustrations given above to refer to the third person plural.

### Grammar points

A verb stem plus the derivate suffix -h plus the verb ka- 'be' which is inflected for person, is the construction used to indicate habitual action in the past:

<u>Iank'ah kani</u>	'I use to work', 'I would work', etc.
<u>Iank'ah kanki</u>	'you use to work'
<u>Iank'ah kan</u>	'he uses to work'
<u>Iank'ah kančah</u>	'we (incl.) use to work'
<u>Iank'ah kayku</u>	'we (excl.) use to work'
<u>Iank'ah kankičah</u>	'you (pl.) use to work'
<u>Iank'ah kanku</u>	'they use to work'

### Listening-In

kay čahra hałp'aspeqa nobyembremanta marsu kiła kama  
sumahta paramúy yačan. čay hina kiłaspi manan wasita ūwa-kuy

atinčahču. wasita īank'ačinapahqa abrilmanta ohtubrekama aswan sumah kiňakuna kanku, čay kiňaspi sumahta ſup'a-kamusqanrayku. haqay don pio nisqapis kunanqa wasinta ſuwaykučisqan. manan ič'utaču tečomampis čuračenqa, sumah tehaswan wasinta q"atarinčenqa. kay wasiňay ñawpa wasi, ič'ułamanta tečoyoh. imapahñatah ni pitapis q"awasah, hina kay samanay orapi aq"etayta uhyaykurisah. kay ñaňu wasay imamantačus nanawan, iča čay kurkús q'episqaymanta.

### Conversations

#### I.

- A. Are you having your house built, Don Pio?
- B. Yes, now that the sun is shining I am having them hurry.
- A. Make it in a hurry, Don Pio, this is already (we have already arrived at) the month of December.
- B. From December to March one cannot have it worked on.

#### II.

- A. Wouldn't you like help?
- B. Are you the one who wants to help?
- A. Yes. Could I or not?
- B. We'll see now, carry those tree trunks.

#### III.

- A. City people don't like lawa.
- B. Why won't they like such good food?
- A. Because they are used to a different kind of food.
- B. Well, in their name, give me a little more.

Cochabamba, Bolivia

UNIT SEVENTEEN

Dialogue

Conversation between the Anthropologist and don Bonifacio,  
an elderly man. A. Anthropologist. B. Bonifacio.

A. Don Bonifacio, are you  
resting?

don bonifasyu,  
samarisankiču?

B. take coca

pihčay

Yes sir. I am chewing  
my coca. Well, I wonder  
how I will make out  
tomorrow.

ari' tatáy. kay kokayta  
pihčarisani. imaynaču  
riwanqa q'aya á?

clear

řit'i

light

k'ančay

How bright the moon is  
shining!

kay hina řit'ita mama  
kilančah k'ančaykurimusqan!

A. Yes, how big!

ari', ketal hatuntah!

B. star

qoyłur

shine

łip"iy

Those stars are bright  
also. Say, what a  
beautiful night!

čay qoyłurkunapis sumah  
łip"irisanku. kosa kay  
č'isi, oye!

- A. day p'unčay  
shine iłay  
Yes. It is as bright as day. arí. p'unčay hina ałarisqan.
- B. night tuta  
This is a good night for traveling. sumah kay tuta purinapah.
- A. Yes very. arí, sumah.
- B. cigarette sigařu  
With coca and cigarette how far could we travel tonight! kokawan sigařuwanka may č"ikata kunan tutapi puriy atisunman!
- A. a supernatural being q"arisiri  
believe kreenkiču  
Do you believe in "carisiris"? q"arisirispi kreenkiču?
- B. be afraid manča-kuy  
I wonder what it's like.  
Some are afraid. imaynačus. wakin mančači-kunku.
- A. Do you know a carisiri? qan ſehsinkiču q"arisiritaqa?
- B. No. But it is said it could kill people.  
Appearing, goodness knows from where. mana. pero ſunata wañučiy atinman kasqa. maylamantačus čik"urimuspa.

grease

It could eat man's fat,  
it is said.

wira

řunahpa wiranta mik"unman  
kasqa.

candle

Some say he would make  
himself candles with  
that fat.

belia

wakintah ninku, čay řuna  
wirawan belás  
ruwa-kunmansis nispa.

A. And so then, you have  
never seen a carisiri?

maná čantá qanri hayk'ahlapis  
uh q"arisirita řikuwah  
karqa?

B. damn

kondenay

soul

alma

No. But some say they  
would be condemned souls.

mana. wakin pero ninku,  
kondenasqa almas kankuman  
nispa.

poncho

punču

Indian

indyu

Sometimes they say it  
appears with a black  
poncho like an Indian.

abesesqa yana punčuyoh  
indyu hinalatah řik"urimun  
ninku.

cap

loq'o

fat old man  
(symbol of abundance)

eqeqla

Sometimes with a big worn-  
out hat, it is said he  
would be just like an  
"eqeqo".

abesesri hatun loq'oyuh,  
eqeqo hinala kanman nispa.

full skirt worn  
by the "cholas"

widow

And some also say it is  
a widow with a black  
skirt.

knife

Be it as it may, he would  
have a large knife.

hill

corner

silent

plain

wait

be expecting something

Sometimes at the foot of a  
hill or on a silent place,  
when nobody expects him,  
he appears to us, they  
say.

blow

And blowing on us, he puts  
us to sleep.

abandon

And it is said that taking  
out our fat, he leaves  
us there in a sad state.

puñera

byuda

wakintah niñankutah, yana  
puñerayuh byuda nispa.

kučilu

imaynapis kačunku, hātun  
kučiluyuhmi kankuman kasqa.

orqo

k'uču

č'in

pampa

suyay

suyaykusqay

abesesqa, orqo k'učupipis  
uh č'in pampapipis, mana  
suya-kusqañahtinčah,  
řik"uriykanwančah ninku.

p"ukuy

p"ukuykuspañatah  
puñurpačiwančah.

saqerpay

wirañančahta orq"ospatah,  
čaynehlapi, mana añilataña  
saqerpawančah, nin.

17.5

- A. And are there any carisiris around here?      kaynehpiri q"arisiris tiyankumanču?
- B. Well they walk around everywhere, and more so at the foot of hills and on silent plains.      tukuynehta puriykačanku á, aswantatah čay orqo k'učusnehpi č'in pampasnehpiwan.

Dialogue Review

- A. don bonifasyu, samarisankiču?
- B. arí, tatáy. kay kokayta pihčarisan. imaynaču riwanqa q'aya á? kay hina ſit'ita mama kiłančah k'ančaykurimusqan!
- A. arí, ketal hatuntah!
- B. čay qoylurkunapis sumah īip"irisanku. kosa kay č'isi, oye!
- A. arí, p'unčay hina iłarisqan.
- B. sumah kay tuta purinapah.
- A. arí, sumah.
- B. kokaman sigařuwanka may č"ikata kunan tutapi puriy atisunman!
- A. q"arisirispi kreenkiču?
- B. imaynačus. wakin mančači-kunku.
- A. qan řehsinkiču q"arisiritaqa?
- B. mana. pero řunata waňučiy atinman kasqa. maylamantačus rik"urimuspa. řunahpa wiranta mik"unman kasqa, wakintah ninku, čay řuna wirawan belás ruwa-kunmansis nispa.
- A. maná čantá qanri hayk'ahlapis uh q"arisirita řikuwah karqa?
- B. mana. wakin pero ninku, kondenasqa almas kankuman nispa. abesesqa yana punčuyoh indyu hinalatah řik"urimun ninku. abesesri hatun loq'oyuh eqeqla hinala kanman nispa. wakintah niłankutah, yana pułerayuh byuda nispa. imaynapis kačunku, hatun kučiļuyuhmi kankuman kasqa. abesesqa, orqo k'učupipis uh č'in pampapipis, mana suya-kusqalahtinčah, řik"uriykamuwančah ninku. p"ukuykuspalačah puñurpačiwančah, wirałančahta orq"ospatah, čaynehlapi, mana alilataña saqerpawancah, nin.
- A. kaynehpiri q"arisiris tiyankumanču?
- B. tukuynehta puriykačanku á, aswantatah čay orqo k'učusnehpi č'in pampasnehpiwan.

Grammar1. hti-clauses

## Illustrations

pay mačuyahtenqa qan waynañā  
kanki.

When he becomes a grown man  
you will be a youth.

mana kaywan qosayki sumahyahtenqa  
layqačá kanqa.

\_\_\_\_\_

čeqaču huč' uysitus waňohtinku  
tusúy yačanku?

\_\_\_\_\_

noqa ſisah pay nehtin.

I will go when he tells me to.

noqa ſini sapa nehtin.

I go each time he tells me to.

nehtin ſini.

I went when he told me to.

čayamohtin kama lohsisun.

We'll go out as soon as he  
gets here.

wasinman čayasahtin waqayta  
qařarerqa.

As soon as she got home she  
began to cry.

Drill

Substitute as suggested making the necessary changes.

1. noqa parlasah pay munahtin.

qankuna

qan

paykuna

2. pay hamohtin samasun.

paykuna

qan

3. noqa munahtiy ſipunkičah.

qan

4. mačahtintah īohsipunku.

noqa

paykuna

5. sapa wahyamuwahtin: hamuni.

pay

qan

paykuna

6. eskwelamanta īohsimusahtiy qan puhłasarqanki.

profesór

profesores

noqayku

### Drill

Substitute as suggested:

1. tatay čayamohtin kama, īohsisqayku.

paykuna

qan

qankuna

2. ſipohtin kama, puñukapusqayku.

(paykuna)

(qan)

(qankuna)

3. alkalde aří nehtin kama, hamonqanku.

noqa

paykuna

qan

noqayku

noqančah

4. pay tukohtin kama, qosan lahtaman apanqa.

qankuna

noqančah

noqa

### Grammar points

-hti is a verbal suffix. It is always followed by one of the personal suffixes which occurs with substantives. The verb with -hti is translated 'if', 'when', 'as soon as'. -hti indicates that once the action denoted by the verb stem is accomplished, another action takes place. The word kama 'until' often followed the verb with -hti.

Notice that the personal suffixes that normally occur with substantives are the ones that occur following -hti:

<u>Iank'a-hti-y</u>	'when I work'
<u>Iank'a-hti-yki</u>	'when you work'
<u>Iank'a-hti-n</u>	'when he works'
<u>Iank'a-hti-nčah</u>	'when we (incl.) work'
<u>Iank'a-hti-yku</u>	'when we (excl.) work'
<u>Iank'a-hti-ykičah</u>	'when you (pl.) work'
<u>Iank'a-hti-nku</u>	'when they work'

Review the illustrations above and notice that the subject of the verb in the main clause is always different from the subject of the verb with -hti of the dependent clause.

## 2. spa-clauses

### Illustrations

eskwelamán īohsimuspa hamusah. \_\_\_\_\_

wahča kayniykumanta yačaspa  
q"awawaykumančá. \_\_\_\_\_

atispá aysaysiriwaypis á. \_\_\_\_\_

humpisaspachačá čiri yakú uhyaykorqa. \_\_\_\_\_

má saykús tukunčah. \_\_\_\_\_

We finish without getting tired.

P"uškaspa pureh kani. \_\_\_\_\_

I spun while I walked.

eskwelamanta īohsimuspa čimpasah. \_\_\_\_\_

When I leave school, I will visit him.

eskwelamanta īohsimuspa čimpani. \_\_\_\_\_

When I leave school, I visit him.

eskwelamanta īohsimuspa čimparqani. \_\_\_\_\_

When I left school, I visited him.

- munaspa mana munaspa ſuwanki. You will do it whether you want to or not.
- payta nerqa, kurahña kani nispa. And he said: I am already grown up.

### Drill

Translate the English items in parenthesis in order to complete the sentences below.

1. (while walking) \_\_\_\_\_ p"uškan.
2. (watching) \_\_\_\_\_ ſinki.
3. (working) tatayki \_\_\_\_\_ kasqan.
4. (after you wash) \_\_\_\_\_ eskwelaman ſinki.
5. (after you buy) kačita \_\_\_\_\_ usqayta apamunki.
6. (watching) sarata \_\_\_\_\_ tatayki suyanki.
7. (saying) čayta \_\_\_\_\_ kusičiwanki.
8. (after saying) čayta \_\_\_\_\_ tatan ſiporqa.
9. (saying) usqayta hamusah \_\_\_\_\_ nerqa.
10. (saying) paykunaman wilarqa ašk'a sač'asta urmačinku \_\_\_\_\_.

### Grammar points

The suffix -spa indicates that an action is performed at the same time or immediately before another action:

p"uškaspa pureh kani 'I spun while I walked'

eskwelamanta lohsimuspa hamusah 'I'll come right after I get out of school'

Personal suffixes never occur after -spa. The actor of the

verb in the main clause is the actor of the dependent clause where the verb with -spa occurs.

### 3. čay-clauses, contrary to fact

#### Illustrations

mana anča q"eľa kawah čayqa,  
aswan sumah t'antata ſuwawah.

If you weren't so lazy you  
would make better bread.

mana anča q"eľa kawah čayqa,  
aswan sumah t'antata ſuwawah  
karqa.

If you hadn't been so lazy  
you would have made better  
bread.

mana yanapaykiman karqa, mana  
tukuwahču karqa.

If I hadn't helped you, you  
wouldn't have finished.

yanapaykiman čayqa, tukuwah.

If I helped you, you would  
finish.

mana hampiri hamunman karqa čayqa,  
waňunman karqa.

If the shaman hadn't come  
he would have died.

mana hamuyman karqa čayqa,  
waňunman karqa.

If I hadn't come, he would  
have died.

#### Drill

Substitute as suggested.

1. eskwelaman ſiwah karqa čayqa, tumpalatapis yačawahňa karqa.

(noqa)

(pay)

(noqayku)

2. q"arisiri hamunman čayqa, mančari-kuyman.

(qan)

(qankuna)

(noqančah)

3. *sigařusniyoh kanman čayqa, pitanman.*

(paykuna)

(noqayku)

### Drill

Change the following statements as in the example and translate both sentences.

Example:

Inst. *mana anča q"ela kawah čayqa, aswan sumah t'antata ſuwawah.*

Stud. *mana anča q"ela kawah karqa čayqa, aswan sumah t'antata ſuwawah karqa.*

1. *riyta munawah čayqa, tukuynintin ſiykuman.*
2. *abril kilapi ſup"amunman čayqa, wasita oq"ariykuman.*
3. *tehayohčus kaykuman čayqa, mana ič"uta čuraykumanču.*
4. *mana kurkusta oq"ariwah čayqa, mana wasayki nanaſunkimanču.*
5. *q"arisiri ſik"urimunman čayqa, wañuwahčah.*
6. *laseayta yačayman čayqa, yanapaykiman.*
7. *paramunman čayqa, sumahta sara qonkunman.*

### Grammar points

čay-clauses which are contrary to fact are translated with "If clause contrary to fact" in English. Their structure in Quechua is similar to that of čay-clauses, but the form karqa is added after the verb of the subordinate čay-clause and after the verb of the main clause as you can see in the illustrations above.

4. y-ta-wan-clauses

## Illustrations

łank'aytawan kama, mača-kamorqa. After working he got drunk.

řehsiytawan kama, l'ank'ah čura-kaporqa. After finding out, he set to work.

Drill

Combine the following pairs of sentences as in the example.

Example:

Inst. yačarqa. łank'ah čura-kaporqa.

Stud. yačaytawan kama, łank'ah čura-kaporqa.

1. čayamorqa. puñu-kaporqa.
2. řanterqa. hamporqa.
3. mik"organku. tiya-korqanku.
4. pihčarqanku. qařarerqanku.
5. tečarqayku. uhyah čura-korqayku.

Grammar points

-ta, accusative plus -wan, instrumental occurs after infinitives such as řuway. Forms like řuwa-y-ta-wan cannot be followed by personal suffixes. They occur in subordinate clause. The translation is 'as soon as'. The actor of the subordinate clause is the same as that of the main clause. The word kama usually occurs in these sentences.

17.15

Listening-In

haqay orqo k'uču č'in pampanehpi q"arisiri rik"urimusqa, nispa ninku. imačus čay kampis, wakin, yana pončoyoh ūnuna kanman, ninku. wakin, byuda warmi hina purin, ninku. wakinri niłankutahmi imaynapičus munasqanpi čay q"arisiri rik"urimuy atisqanta, imaraykučus kondenasqa almas kankuman kasqa. čaypis imapis, kunanqa, haqay k'uču pampanehpi wiħč'usqata, mana aħinħataña tarisqanku, don kasyanuta, ni pí yačanču imatačus ūwasqankumanta. q"arisiri hamuspa tukuy wiritanta don kasyanumanta ḥaq"o-kapuspa, wañunayasqahħataña čayneħpi saqerparipun, nispa ninku.

Conversations

I.

- A. Are you resting Don Bonifacio?
- B. Yes, I am chewing this little bit.
- A. My coca (coca of mine) is finished. Wouldn't you give me some?
- B. Why not, here is this little bit.

II.

- A. The moon is shining very bright (good) tonight.
- B. Yes, it came out real big.
- A. Even the stars shine bright (of large size)
- B. Yes, Don Severino, in nights like this we rest very well.

17.16

III.

- A. What are you watching in the coca?
- B. I want to know how I will fare tomorrow.
- A. Even now do you believe in such things?
- B. Yes, coca speaks very clearly.

Cochabamba, Bolivia

UNIT EIGHTEEN

Dialogue

Roberto and Angel, two young mestizos from the city, are rehearsing some songs. R. Roberto. A. Angel.

- |    |   |   |
|----|---|---|
| R. | guitar  | gitařa                                      |
|    | serenade  | serenata                                    |
|    | Is your guitar ready to go<br>to the serenade?  | listuňaču gitafayki<br>serenataman řinapah? |
| A. | Yes, here it is already.                        | ňa, key listuňa.                            |
| R. | try   | probay                                      |
|    | Let's see, let's try it<br>a bit.               | abér, probaykuriná.                         |
| A. | sing  | takiy                                       |
|    | What are we going to sing?                      | imastá takirimusunčah?                      |
| R. | Well anything.                                  | imalatapis á.                               |
| A. | rehearse  | ensayay                                     |
|    | Let's see, let's rehearse<br>this little thing. | abér, kaysitú ensayarina.                   |

18.2

R. "Mama Pancha, it's your day. "Mama Pancha, es tu día.

get old

byehayay

How well you have grown  
old! Oh my!"

sumahtaña byehayanki.  
¡Jesús María!"

A. Nice chum! Another one,  
let's see.

k'ačitu čé! wahsitutawan,  
abér.

R. arid

q'ara

heart

sonqo

"In the arid plain of your  
heart, Oh my master!

"q'ara pampa sonqoykipi,  
¡Ay, mi dueño!

sow

tarpuy

I sowed my love as a dream".  
What do you say about  
that?

amorniyta tarporqani como  
un sueño". ima ninkitah  
čaymanta?

A. Yes it is good also, say!  
And what about the one  
you sang at Julie's?  
We could end up with that.

ari kosalatah, oye!  
čay hulikahpapi  
takirisqaykitawan, abér.  
čaywan tukuykusunman.

R. stumble

mis'ay

"Because I stumbled  
everyone was surprised.  
Others stumble also  
Why shouldn't I be surprised?

"uhta mis' a-kusqaymanta  
todo el mundo se admiró.  
wahkunapis mis' ankoqa,  
¿Cómo no me admiró yo?

They only notice me,

noqalata q"awawanku,

damned

q"enča

I am the only lost soul.

noqala q"enča kasqayta.

search, look for

mask'ay

Let others look for  
something too  
if they want to be lost  
souls, too."

uhkunapis mask'ačunku,  
q"enča kayta munaspaga."

A. nice, fine, pretty

lindo

That one is even better.  
Say how nice! We will  
sing that. And you  
surely play the guitar  
well!

čayrahmá kosaqa. ¡Qué lindo,  
oye! čayta takirimusun.  
kosá qoričinki  
gitaraykitapis.

R. expense

gastu

Yes, for my own amusement.

ari, gastituyupah.

A. sew

t'ipariy

No, but you have good  
fingering.

mana pero oye, kosatapuni  
t'iparinki.

R. he

pay

Ralph plays better. Let's  
rather look for him.

řafuču aswan sumahta qočin.  
haku antis paytawan  
mask'arqamuna.

18.4

A.           thing

kosa

Let's go. It will be  
with him.

haku oye, paywanrah la  
kosaqa.

Dialogue Review

R. listuñaču gitayki serenataman ūinapah?

A. ña, kay listuña.

R. abér, probaykuriná.

A. imastá takirimusunčah?

R. imalatapis á.

A. abér, kaysitú ensayarina.

R. "Mama Pancha, es tu dña.  
sumahtaña byehayanki,  
¡Jesús María!"

A. k'ačitu čé! wahsitutawan, abér.

R. "q'ara rampa sonqoykipi,  
¡Ay, mi dueño!  
amorniyta tarporqani  
como un sueño"  
ima ninkitah čaymanta?

A. arí kosañatah, oye! čay hulikahpapi takirisqaykitawan, abér.  
čaywan tukuykusunman.

R. "uhta misk'a-kusqaymanta  
todo el mundo se admiró.  
wahkunapis misk'ankoqa,  
¿Cómo no me admiro yo?

noqalata q"awawanku,  
noqala q"enča kasqayta.  
uhkunapis mask'ačunku,  
q"enča kayta munaspaqa."

A. čayrah, á kosaqa. ¡Qué lindo, oye! čayta takirimusun.  
kosá qoričinki gitaykitapis.

R. arí, gastituypah.

A. mana pero, oye, kosatapuni t'iparinki.

R. ūafuču aswan sumahta qočin. haku antis paytawan  
mask'arqamuna.

A. haku, oye. paywanrah la kosaqa.

Grammar1. The modal suffix -ku

## Illustrations

sumáh q"awa-kunki, wawáy.

Take good care of yourself,  
my boy.

kunan p'ampa-konqa kasqa.

She will be buried today.

wasitaču ſuwari-kusqanki?

Are you building yourself  
a house?

čay wakasta mañalawah don  
kasiyanuman.

You will lend those cows  
to Casiano.

čay wakasta maña-kuławah  
don kasiyanumanta.

You will borrow those cows  
from don Casiano.

sumah koká čihla-kunki.

You will pick good coca.  
(for yourself)

kaysitulata mik"u-kuyku, tatáy.

We just eat this, sir.

hamu-kunaſlaykipahpuni

So you will always want  
to come back.

wayk'uri-kamuy.

---

Eat this little "mote".

kay mut'isituta mik"u-kuy.

Go eat that "wathia".

čay wat"iya papata mik"u-kamuy.

Learn how to cultivate the  
soil.

haſp'a ſank'ayta yača-kuy.

Learn something by going  
to school.

eskwelaman ſispa tumpaſlatapis  
yača-kamuy.

Drill

Translate the English items in parenthesis which will complete the sentences below.

1. (you will watch)      sumahta wasí \_\_\_\_\_.
- (you will take care of yourself)      sumahta \_\_\_\_\_.
2. (he makes)      sumah aq"ata \_\_\_\_\_.
- (he makes for himself)      sumah aq"ata \_\_\_\_\_.
3. (he killed)      čay wakata kučiluwān \_\_\_\_\_.
- (he killed himself)      čay čuna kučiluwān \_\_\_\_\_.
4. (they buy)      ūnakuna sumah sarata \_\_\_\_\_ asyenda wasitah.
- (they buy for themselves)      ūnakuna sumah sarata \_\_\_\_\_.
5. (in order to sow for themselves)      sumah sarata ūtantinku haip'asninkuta \_\_\_\_\_.
- (in order to sow)      sumah sarata ūtantinku haip'asninkuta \_\_\_\_\_.
6. (picked up)      don agapu warmi wawampah uh mantata tyendamanta.
- (picked up)      don agapu uh mantata \_\_\_\_\_.
7. (cooks)      čay warmi sapa p'unčay lawalata wawasnimpah.
- (cooks for himself)      sapan kasqanrayku čay čuna sapa p'unčay payla \_\_\_\_\_.
8. (finished)      tukuy ūnasninwan don hasinto iskay kilapi wasita \_\_\_\_\_.
- (finished)      tukuy ūnasnin ūpusqankurayku pay sapalanña wasinta \_\_\_\_\_.

9. (bought) wawasnimpah čunka wakata  
    klisamanta \_\_\_\_\_.  
 (bought himself) čunka wakata klisamanta \_\_\_\_\_.  
 10. (built) čay sumah wasita tatasnimpah  
    \_\_\_\_\_.  
 (built for himself) čay hina sumah wasita čay  
    wayna \_\_\_\_\_.

Drill

Translate the English items in parenthesis in order to complete the sentences below.

1. (you will make) sumah aq"ata \_\_\_\_\_ amistadesman  
    qorinančahpah.
2. (buy from me)     kay połerata \_\_\_\_\_ baratułapi qosqayki.
3. (eat)              kay sara lawata \_\_\_\_\_.
4. (do eat)           kay sara lawata \_\_\_\_\_.
5. (drink)            čay hampita \_\_\_\_\_.
6. (drink)            kay aq"etá \_\_\_\_\_.
7. (tell me)          imá sutiyki? \_\_\_\_\_.
8. (tell me)          imamantá īakikunki? \_\_\_\_\_.
9. (sit)             uh ratuta suyay, \_\_\_\_\_ čaypi.
10. (sit)            kaysitupi \_\_\_\_\_, uh ūratuta suyariway.

Drill

Insert the modal suffix -mu and make the necessary changes as in the example.

**Example:**

Inst. **Iank'ayta yača-kuy.**

Stud. **Iank'ayta yača-kamuy.**

1. sumahta q"awa-kunki, wawáy.
2. řunakuna sumah sarata řanti-kunku.
3. naq"ačá fransisku čaya-kunña.
4. čay tarputa q"awa-kuy.
5. iskay wařpasta apa-kuy.
6. karga papata orq"o-kuy.

**Grammar points**

The modal -ku has the variant form -ka before -mu and -pu:

mayla-ku-ni

'I wash myself'

mayla-ka-mu-ni

'I go wash myself'

tuku-ka-pu-n

'It is finished (of itself)'

-ku indicates that

- (1) the actor is the recipient of the action.
- (2) that the action is performed for the benefit of the actor, or
- (3) of his own free will.

The pairs of examples below illustrate these three uses of -ku:

- (1) sumahta wasí q"awanki. 'You will take good care of the house'  
sumahta q"awa-kunki. 'You will take good care of yourself'

(2) ꝝunakuna sumah sarata ꝝantinku asyenda wasipah. 'The men bought good corn for the hacienda'.

ꝝunakuna sumah sarata ꝝanti-kunku. 'The men bought good corn for themselves'.

(3) uh ꝝatuta suyay, tiyay čaypi. 'Wait for a while; sit there'.

kaysitupi tiya-kuy, uh ꝝatuta suyariway. 'Sit right here (of your own free will); you will wait for me for a little while'.

In (1) above -ku has a reflexive function: the meaning of -ku in (2) is similar. The meaning of -ku in (3) is slightly different: The actor performs something for himself so to speak; tiya-kuy Lit. 'sit yourself down'. -ku adds politeness. Another example is mik"uy 'Eat!' : mik"u-kuy 'Eat for yourself, eat for your benefit'; mik"u-kuy is more polite, more affectionate than mik"uy.

Notice the following:

wawata maylan 'She washes the child'

mayla-kun 'She washes herself'

but

wawata mayla-kun 'She washes the child for herself or because she wants to'

If one is translating from English into Quechua and one encounters a sentence where the actor is the recipient of the action of the verb, one must use -ku; but one must remember that -ku has other uses as well and that very often it is merely used to add politeness to the expression.

## 2. Relative order of modal suffixes

Drill

The verb forms below contain more than one modal suffix. The modals are underlined. Repeat the forms after your instructor.

Try to figure out the meaning of each verb form.

1. uhya-ykača-yku-sqa
2. t'aqa-ra-ri-wah (t'aqa- 'sort out')
3. uhya-yku-rpa-ri-y
4. čaki-yku-či-n
5. ţabya-ra-či-sqa (ţabya- 'anger')
6. ţasura-rpa-ri-či-n (ţasura- 'shave')
7. inkyeta-ri-ku-nki
8. ţespeta-ri-či-ku-y
9. tapu-ykača-mu-sah
10. apa-ra-mu-y

Grammar points

Modal suffixes. All the modal suffixes have now been presented. Review the grammar points relating to modals in units 5, 11, 15 and 18.

In the drills you have usually dealt with one modal at a time. Remember, however, that at least as many as four can occur in the same word. The table below shows their relative order. Some exceptions will be pointed out later.

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11
-ykača	-yku	-rpa	-ra	-ri	-či	-na	-ku	-mu	-pu	-ša
		-rqa								

-ri may precede or follow -rqa: yuya-re-rqa-ča-nki 'You will be beginning to remember'; ałargoriy 'Begin digging please'. -ri may follow -na: akompaña-na-ri-ku-na 'Let's accompany each other!' -na may precede -rqa: muč'a-na-rqa-ku-nku 'They kiss each other'.

#### Listening-In

- A. uh kosá mana yačankičahču. q'aya dia mama pančah dian kasqa.
- B. kosa kanqa, entós uh serenatá wakerqočinančah.
- A. arí, noqapis kay gitāčata mañarqa-kamuspa listučarqosani.
- B. don hulyán sumahta tukuy imayna takiykunata takiriy yačan.  
maná paytawan serenataman aparqosunman? gitāčatapis sumah  
t'iparin hina wahyarqamučayman.

18.13

- A. arí čay hulikahpapipis tukuy tutantinta sumáh kusiykučin tukuyta. imaynastačá yačarisqa. paywampunī sina aswan sumah kanman kunan serenatapis. iča čay don hulyán kunan maynehpipis aq"á uhya-kusqan. apura-kuy antis, wahyarqamułayña.

Conversations

I.

- A. Hurry up Mama Venancia, the time for rest is coming already.  
B. Here we are hurrying, Don Francisco. Will you just pass by?  
A. Well, I'll visit you. I am coming from Toco over there.  
B. You must be tired, Don Francisco. Would you eat this little "mote" for the time being?

II.

- A. That man has been working on the same thing for a week.  
B. He must be a lazy man, a man that cannot finish.  
A. Well, but working alone he wouldn't finish easily.  
B. Yes, that is right, but even so a week is a lot.

III.

- A. Run, go meet your father.  
B. Where could I look for him in such a night as this one?  
A. He isn't far by now, go on, quick.  
B. I'll go only up to that back street. If he is not there, I'll come back.

Cochabamba, Bolivia

UNIT NINETEEN

Dialogue

People are working collectively in a water project.

Speakers: A. Old man. B. Elderly man. C. Elderly woman.  
D. Young man. E. Young woman.

A. gaiety

Men, women, everyone, let's work merrily!

kusiy

q"aris, warmis, ūnukuna,  
kusiywan lank'ana.

B. Yes, sir. We will work merrily for our water.

ari, tata, kusiywan lank'asun  
yakunčahpahqa.

A. Let us take coca in order to take out our water.

sumahtatah pihčasun  
yakunčahta orq"onapah.

B. Yes, sir. We will be in good condition with our water.

ari, tata, arí. yakunčahwanqa  
sumahlapirah kawsa-kusqančah.

C. Without water we would die.

mana yakuwanqa wañusunmančari.

grow

Potatoes and corn couldn't grow.

wiñay

papa sarapis mana  
wiñankumanču.

- B. Yes, ma'am. ari, mama, ari.
- C. little pisi  
Last year we had little water. qayna watapi pisila yakunčah karqa.  
harvest tipiy  
That is why the harvest was scanty. tipiytač čayraykoqa pisilatah karqa.
- B. in vain qasi  
talk parlay  
Chatterbox! Your crop was plentiful. qasi parla warmi. ašk"á tipiyki karqaqa.
- give, produce qoy  
Your land produced a lot! qampa tarpuykipis ašk"alatatah qorqa.
- A. Come on, gentlemen, to work now. hakučah, weraqočas, lank'amunalaña.
- B. spill a little liquor as an offering to mother earth; toast č'ałay  
Let us toast before. č'ałaykurinarah aswan ñawpahtaqa.

A. Yes, sir. Let's toast!  
There is chicha also.  
Do drink it!

ari, tata. č'ałaykuriñarah.  
kaypi aq"apis tiyan.  
uhyaykuri-kuyčah.

B. Alright, sir.

čayqa, tata, čayqa.

get dizzy, get drunk  
Your chicha is good, it  
makes you dizzy.

mačay  
kosa kay aq"ayki,  
mačači-koh kasqa.

A. With such good chicha  
we will work merrily.

kay hina sumah aq"awanqa  
kusiyipi tank'asur.

B. May God repay you,  
good lady.

dyus pagarasčun, sumah mama.

A. Well, let's go.

čayqa, hakuña.

B. Yes, sir, let's go.

ari, tata, haku.

A. cover up

tapay

water gate

toma

Cover the outlet well.

sumah tapayčah čay tomata.

D. escape, run

ayqey

The water doesn't leak.

manañan yaku ayqenču.

- |    |   |   |
|----|---|---|
|    | ditch   | larq'a  |
|    | It is running properly<br>in the ditch.                               | sumáh puri-kusan larq'anta.                               |
| B. | Let's take the water that<br>comes out.                               | haku hap'imusun yaku<br>lohsimuhta.                       |
| A. | Drink chicha, gentlemen.  | aq"etá uhya-kuyčah,<br>weraqočas.                         |
| D. | Let's go back behind the<br>water.                                    | haku yakuhpá q"epanta<br>kutina.                          |
| B. | Hurry let's go back.  | usqayta, usqayta. haku<br>kutirina.                       |
| E. | blessing  | bendisyón   |
|    | Water is a blessing from<br>God.                                      | dyuspa bendisyonnín sumah.<br>yakunčahqa.                 |
| D. | We will dance a lot when<br>we get to town.                           | pwebloman čayaspa ašk"ata<br>tususun.                     |
| E. | stagger   | čankaykačay   |
|    | Since you are drunk,<br>you will stagger.                             | mačasqamantaqa,<br>čankaykačalanki.                       |
| D. | That's what you say. And<br>to show you, I'll dance<br>with you only. | qanqa ninkimari.<br>řikunaykipahtah, qanławan<br>tususah. |

- E. young man wayna  
Are you my sweetheart to noqalawan tusunaykipahri  
dance with me only? waynayču kasqanki?
- D. We will begin that way. čay hinalamanta iča  
qalarisun.
- A. Our water is plentiful ašk'aña yakunčah, tata.  
now, man.
- B. produce poqoy  
We will make the land ašk'a poqočisun kunan  
produce a lot. watapi.
- A. I thank thee God. agradese-kuyki, dyús tata.
- C. cause to bring, apačimuy  
send over  
Send us thy blessing. bendisyonniykita  
apačimuwayku.

Dialogue Review

- A. q"aris, warmis, ūnukuna, kusiywan īank'ana.
- B. arí, tata, kusiywan īank'asun yakunčahpahqa.
- A. sumahatah pihčasun yakunčahta orq"onapah.
- B. arí, tata, arí. yakunčahwanqa sumahlapirah kawsa-kusqančah.
- C. mana yakuwanqa wañusunmančari. papa sarapis mana wiñankumanču.
- B. arí, mama, arí.
- C. qayna watapi pisiña yakunčah karqa. tipiytah čayraykoqa  
pisiñatah karqa.
- B. qasi parla warmi. ašk"á tipiyki kasqaqa. qampa tarpuykipis  
ašk"alatatah qorqa.
- A. hakučah, weraqočas, īank'amunaña.
- B. č'ałaykurinarah aswan ñawpahtaqa.
- A. arí, tata. č'ałaykurinarah. kaypi aq"apis tiyan.  
uhaykuri-kuyčah.
- B. čayqa, tata, čayqa. kosa kay aq"ayki, mačači-koh kasqa.
- A. kay hina sumah aq"awanqa kusiyipi īank'asun.
- B. dyus pagarasčun, sumah mama.
- A. čayqa, hakuñaña.
- B. arí, tata, haku.
- A. sumáh tapayčah čay tomata.
- D. manañan yaku ayqenču. sumáh puri-kusan larq'anta.
- B. haku hap'imusun yakú īohsimuhta.
- A. aq"etá uhya-kuyčah, weraqočas.
- D. haku yakuhpá q"epanta kutina.

- B. usqayta, usqayta. haku kutirina.
- E. dyuspa bendisyonnin sumah yakunčahqa.
- D. pwebloman Čayaspa ašk'ata tususun.
- E. mačasqamantaqa, čankaykačaňanki.
- D. qanqa ninkimari. rikunaykipahtah, qanlawan tususah.
- E. noqalawan tusunaykipahri waynaču kasqanki?
- D. čay hinalamanta iča qalarisun.
- A. ašk'aña yakunčah, tata.
- B. ašk'a poqočisun kunan watapi.
- A. agradese-kuyki, dyus tata.
- C. bendisyonniykitा apačimuwayku.

Grammar Review

## 1. Response drill based on dialog 19

1. yakuta munaspaqa may č"ikatačus mana mask"awahčahču.
2. wañusunmančá mana yakuwanqa, arí.
3. ašk"alatačá qayna watapi tarpuyki qosorqa.
4. sarari sumahlaču karqa?
5. kay aq"etá uhyayku-kuy, don \_\_\_\_\_.
6. čay yaku tomata ſuwankičahňaču?
7. manaňá yaku ayquesqan.
8. sumahtačá entós larq'anta puri-kusqan.
9. wasiykinehman čayaspaqa tusurinkičá.
10. manaču noqalawampis tusurinki?

## 2. Review drill: personal suffixes with verbs.

Answer affirmatively as in the example.

Example:

Inst. t'antata munankiču?

Stud. arí, t'antata munani.

1. tukuymantacu wiňanki?
2. profesorta yanapankiču?
3. lawawanču sahsanki?

4. alkaldehpa wasinmantaču tapusqanki?
5. ūesa-kunayki pahču qonqori-kusqanki?
6. čay warmisitawanču tususqan?
7. bolsitataču aysasqan?
8. lawitataču qarankičah?
9. fyestamanču apurasqankičah?
10. ič"uwanču q"atankičah?
11. īahtataču ūisqančah?
12. tarpuytaču yača-kusqan?
13. sərastaču apasqanku?
14. hatučah papastaču čihłasqanku?
15. wawitastaču q'episqanku?

#### Grammar points

Summary of parts of speech. The parts of speech are substantives, verbs, and particles. Substantive stems occur with -ta, accusative: wasi-ta; verb stems occur with -y, imperative: lank'a-y; particles only occur with independent suffixes: mana-rah.

Many particles have been borrowed from Spanish and some have important grammatical functions. Among them are i 'and', which functions as a coordinator; porke 'because', which functions as a subordinator; Spanish prepositions which sometimes take the place of relational suffixes: en anda apanku 'They carry him on a platform'.

## Coordinative constructions

(1) Additive. The independent suffix -tah and the relational suffix -wan occur in these constructions:

<u>mik"orqa uhyargatah</u>	'He ate and drank'
<u>kokawan piskuwan</u>	'Coca and pisco'

-pis, 'also' is used likewise:

papasta, ogasta, saratapis 'potatoes, ocas, and corn'

Example of i 'and' in a similar construction:

warmi i wawasniy 'My wife and my children'

Example of ni in a negative additive construction:

gobyernopah ni pweblopah 'Neither for the government or for the people'

(2) Alternative constructions. The suffix -ču occurs in questions.

The suffixes -čus or -pis occur in statements. There are two main types of constructions:

(a) The constituents are substantives or substantive phrases:

warmisitaču q"arisitaču? 'A little girl or a little boy?'

ašk"ačus pisičus 'much or little'

yurahpis, činuspis, yanapis 'White, Chinese, or Black'

(b) The constituents are a verb and a negative particle:

munasahpis amapis 'Whether I want to or not'

atiymanču manaču? 'Could I or not?'

## 19.11

### Drill

Translate the following alternative constructions.

1. qolqemantačus latamantačus.
2. tawatačus p"išqalatačus.
3. payčus pičus.
4. risahpis amapis.
5. hamunňačus manarahčus.

### Summary of secondary clauses.

Secondary clauses are not main clauses. They may be subordinate, they may function as direct objects, or they may be direct quotes.

Subordinate clauses are two types:

- (1) Those which contain special forms as centers and
- (2) those which do not.

Type one contains verbs with the suffixes -hti or -spa or verbals with the suffixes -y, -h, -na, or -sqa.

The actor of a subordinate clause is either the same as the actor of the main clause or a different one. Clauses in which the actor is the same are spa, h, and ytawan-clauses. They do not contain a subject and the verb or verbal cannot add personal suffixes.

Clauses in which the actor is different have a subject which may or may not be a separate word. These are:

hti-clause

na-clauses

which you should review and sqa-clauses which will now be described. sqamanta-clauses refer to an action which take place before the action of the verb in the main clause.

mik"usqaymantaña čayamun pedro 'As soon as I ate, Peter arrived'

sqarayku-clauses are translated 'because':

mik"usqankurayku... 'because they ate...'

Clauses of type (2) are čay-clauses and other subordinate clauses where a loan word functions as a subordinator.

Secondary clauses which are direct objects are nata, sqata and yta-clauses:

mik"unanta munani 'I want him to eat'

mik"uyta munani 'I want to eat'

yačani mik"usqanta 'I know he ate'

The suffix -ču is omitted in negative subordinate clauses.

Direct quotes. These are often marked by nispa lit. 'saying':

noqa ſuwash nispa nisqa "'I'll do it", he said'. Lit. 'I'll do it, saying, he said'.

### Drill

Translate the following sentences.

1. imaraykú manari nisqa pedroqa.

2. imatá munanki nispa nisqa.
3. yanapawayčah nispa nisqa.
4. pedro hwanman nisqa qan q"epanki nispa.
5. čay wawita waqašasqa nin.

Reading selection

"řehsinkičahču aq" a wasita"

## NEW WORDS

antuku	'Anthony'	santu	'saint'
isidru	'Isidore'	dyača-kuy	'celebrate'
puñu	'large earthen jar'	wisiy	'pour out'
wirk <i>"i</i>	'a type of jar'	basu	'drinking glass'
č"uwa	'liquid'	t'uru	'earthenware, clay'
řantiy	'buy'	hič'ay	'pour out'
mančay	'very'	lata	'tin'
sentabu	'cent'	miraykuy	'multiply, reproduce'
tutuma	'gourd vessel'	q"oča	'lake'
gringu	'foreigner, gringo'	pampa	'plain'
k'uļu	'wooden'	q"očapampa	'Cochabamba'
tiyana	'seat'	hunt'ay	'collect'
kristál	'glass, crystal'	impwesto	'tax'
hařa	'pitcher'	pabimentasión	'paving, pavement'

řehsinkičahču aq"<sup>a</sup> wasita?

hayk'ahłapis<sup>1</sup> aq"<sup>a</sup> wasiman  
yaykurqankičahču?

kay hina<sup>2</sup> karupi kawsaspaqa manačá  
iskayłapis qankunamantaqa aq"<sup>a</sup>  
wasita řehsinkičahču.

may č"ika<sup>3</sup> unaymanta pačaňačus<sup>4</sup>  
noqayku indyukunaqa kay aq"<sup>a</sup>  
sutiyohta<sup>5</sup> řehsiykupis.

ima kusi-kuuniykupis čayamohtin<sup>6</sup>,  
tata antukuhpa, san isidruhpa,  
ima santuhpa p'unčaynilampis  
čayamohtin, manan čayri pilapis  
dyača-kuyta munanqa, ſipoh  
p'unčaykunamanta pača<sup>7</sup>, may  
č"ita hatunčah p'uñukunapi, čay  
wirk"is nisqakunapitah, sumah  
saramanta č'uwa č'uwa aq"<sup>a</sup>  
wakiričenqanku.

čayqa ñawpah karqa.

kunanqa aq"<sup>a</sup> wasisłapiňa čay  
hinamanta ſuwanku.

čay wasispitah pilapis čay aq"<sup>a</sup>  
nisqata ſanti-ký atinčah.

mančay sumah pisi qolqełapah<sup>8</sup>  
čay aq"<sup>a</sup>qa.

iskay sentabusłaykičahwan  
hatun tutumata uhyarqokúy  
atiwahčah.

gringusta ſikuspaqa, sumah  
k'ulu tiyanapičá  
tiyaričisunkičahman.

kristál hařapi wisimuspa,  
kristál basułapitahčá  
uhyači-kusunkičahman.

Do you know a chicha tavern?

Have you ever gone into a  
chicha tavern?

Living so far away, not even  
two of you will know a  
chicha tavern.

I wonder how long we Indians  
have known chicha!

Whenever a happy occasion  
arrives, St. Anthony's  
St. Isidore's or whenever  
any saint's day arrives,  
or if not, if someone wants  
to celebrate his day,  
beginning several days  
before, they prepare liquid  
chicha from good corn in  
large containers and in  
those called "wirk"is".

That's the way it used to be.

Now they do it that way only  
in the chicha places.

Anyone can buy chicha that  
way in a chicha place.

That chicha is very inexpensive.

With two of your cents you  
could drink a large gourd.

Seeing that you are a  
foreigner, they will  
probably make you sit on a  
good wooden seat.

Taking out a crystal jar, they  
will probably make you drink  
out of a glass.

imaraykučus indyu ūnukunaqa  
 tutumaslapi, t'uru yuritumanta  
 hič'arqo-kuspa, manan čayri lata  
 hařasmanta, čay aq"ata uhya-kuyku.

mančay ašk'a aq'a wasis  
 miraykusqankurayku, tukuy  
 q"očapampa īahaman čay hina  
 wasisla  
 hunt'aykusqankuraykutahri,  
 gobyerno ūnukuna impwestos  
 nisqakunata čuraykučinku.

čay aq'a impwestolawan  
 q"očapampa īahaypi  
 pabimentasyón nisqata  
 ūwači-kúy aterqanku<sup>9</sup>.

Because we Indian men drink  
 chicha only in gourds,  
 pouring it out with  
 earthenware pitchers or  
 else with tin jars.

Since chicha taverns have  
 multiplied, and because  
 these places have filled  
 the whole city of  
 Cochabamba, government  
 officials have levied  
 taxes.

With that chicha tax alone,  
 they have been able to  
 pave my city of Cochabamba.

## NOTES

<sup>1</sup>hayk'ah or mayk'ah 'never', in this case 'ever'.

<sup>2</sup>hina 'way; kay hina 'this way'; karupi 'far', locative; kay hina karupi 'so far away'.

<sup>3</sup>may č"ika 'So much!'

<sup>4</sup>pača, substantive used with expressions of time.

<sup>5</sup>suti-yoh 'with name'; aq'a sutiyoh 'so called chicha'. It is not necessary to translate sutiyohta.

<sup>6</sup>lit. 'what a happy occasion for us when it arrives'.

<sup>7</sup>řipoh 'one who goes away'; p'unčaykunamanta 'from the days'; řipoh p'unčaykunamanta pača 'from the days that have gone by'.

<sup>8</sup>mančay 'very'; sumah 'good, very'; pisi 'little'; mančay sumah pisi 'very very little'; mančay sumah golqełapah 'only for very little money'.

<sup>9</sup>lit. 'They have been able to make the so-called paving in my Cochabamba city'.

"řehsinkičahču aq" a wasita"

hayk'ahłapis aq" a wasiman yaykurqankičahču. kah hina karupi kawsaspaqa manačá iskayłapis qankunamantaqa aq" a wasita řehsinkičahču. may č"ika unaymanta pačaňačus noqayku indykunaqa kay aq" a sutiyohta řehsiyupis. ima kusi-kuyniyupis čayamohtin, tata antuhpa, san isidrohpa, ima santuhpa p'unčayniłampis čayamohtin, manan čayri piłapis dyača-kuyta munanqa čayqa, ſipoh p'unčaykunamanta pača may č"ika hatučah p'uñukunapi, čay wirk"is nisqakunapitah sumah saramanta, č"uwa č"uwa aq"ata wakiričenqanku. čayqa ñawpahta karqa, kunanqa aq" a wasisłapiña čay hinamanta ſuwanku, čay hina wasispitah piłapis čay aq" a nisqata ſanti-kúy atinčah. Mančay sumah pisi qolqełapah čay aq"aqə, iskay sentabułaykičahwan hatun tutumata uhyarqo-kuy atiwahčah. gringusta ſikuspaqa, sumah k'uñu tiyanapičá tiyaričisunkičahman, kristál hařapi wisimuspa, kristál basułapitahčá uhyači-kusunkičahman, imaraykučus indyu ſunakunaqa tutumasłapi, t'uru yuritusmanta hič'arqo-kuspa, manan čayri lata hařasmanta, čay aq"ata uhya-kuyku. mančay ašk" a aq" a wasis miraykusqankurayku, tukuy q"očapampa ſahtaman čay hina wasisłia hunt'aykusqankuraykutahri, gobyerno ſunakuna impwestos nisqakunata čuraykučinku, čay aq" a impwestoławan q"očapampa ſahtaypi pabimentasyon nisqata ſuwaykučiy aterqanku.

## Response drill based on Reading Selection

**"řehsinkičahču aq" a wasita"**

1. hayk'ahłapis aq" a wasiman yaykorqankiču?
2. qankunari řehsinkicahču?
3. pay aq" a wasita ſehsinmanču?
4. mayk'ahmanta pačaňatah aq"ata ſuwáy yačanku paykuna?
5. imamantatah aq"ata ſuwanku?
6. yačankiču imapičus aq"á wakičinku?
7. maypitah kunán čay aq"ata ſuwanku astawan?
8. pitah aq"á ſantíy atin?
9. mašk"awantah tutuma aq"ata ſantíy atinčah?
10. ašk"aču q"očapampapi aq" a wasis miraykunku?
11. čayta ſikuspa gobyerno ſunakuna imatatah ſuwanku?

Listening-In

haqay čahrapi, warmis, q"aris, wawas, tukuy ſunakuna tanta-kusqanku. čay karu karu tomamanta yakuta hap'imonganku kasqa. hap'imuspatah hatun hałp'aman larq'asta ſuwaspa čayačimonqanku. tukuy čayta ſuwanankupah q"ari ſunakunapis kaypi haqaypi pihčarisqankuñan. čayamantarah tukuy songowan, īank'ayninkuman purenqanku. ñan qarpayta tukuspatahri, tukuy čay ſunakunałatah čahra īahta aq" a wasispi, takispa, tususpa,

sumahta mačaspa, kusirenqanku. sumah ſunakunaña kanku,  
čayraykutahčá dyus tatančahpis manan yakunta kay ſunakunapah  
pisipačinču.

### Conversations

#### I.

- A. Listen, Julica, I am finishing this work.
- B. There is still a lot, and who will do it for you?
- A. In the days to come I will be doing that which is left, little by little.
- B. Quick, just work, it seems that you want to turn lazy.

#### II.

- A. Listen, sir, I am not from this town. Could I please ask you something?
- B. What is it you wish? If I can I will inform you.
- A. Which is the quickest way to Sacaba?
- B. Don't go on the road. Climb the hill.

#### III.

- A. I want to take my child to school.
- B. I don't think I will take my child.
- A. Why? Do you want him to continue being stupid?
- B. Knowing something they want to leave the country.

Cochabamba, Bolivia

UNIT TWENTY

Dialogue

Paula's father is sowing his field. Paula, Hipolo and Satuco are helping him. F. Father. P. Paula. H. Hipolo. S. Satuco.

F.	take coca	akuliy
	Sir, let us take coca in order to begin our sowing.	tata, akuliykurina tarpunčahta qalarinapah.
H.	team of animals	yunta
	to urge on (animal), follow	q"atiy
	Shall I goad the yoke of oxen?	yunta q"atiy kamula sahñachu?
F.	tie	watay
	Yes, and let's tie it well.	ari. wataykunatah alinta.
P.	seed	muhu
	scatter, drop	t'akay
	And will I scatter the seed sir?	noqaču muhú t'akasah, tatáy?

- F. Yes, you will scatter it. arí, qan t'akanki.
- H. Giddap, bull! uša, toro.
- F. May our sowing be with God. dyuswan tarpuyninčah kačun.
- S. May it be with God. dyuswan kačun.
- H. Giddap, bull, giddap! uša, toro, tisa, tisal
- P. "caima" (soft drink) q'ayma  
Will you drink caima, sir? q'aymá uhyankiču, tata?
- S. hand over hayway  
Please give me some in a large gourd. haywaykurimuway hatun tutumapi.
- P. Our caima is good. kosa kay q'aymančah.
- F. Yes, it was good. Give some to Hipolo too. arí, sumah kasqa.  
ipulitumampis qoriy.
- P. Hipolo, come, I'll give you caima. ipulu, hamuy, q'ayma  
qorisqayki.
- H. Alright, give me some, my pretty girl. čay, qoriway ari. k'ača  
warmisitáy.

P. Calling girls pretty you will get them all dizzy. tukuyłatačá k'ačita niraspa,  
umán musp"ačinki.

H. No. You are the prettiest. mana. qampunitah aswan  
k'ača kanki.

F. trouble, disturb inkyetay

I think you are getting restless. Let's work quick! ñaq"á sina qankunaqa,  
inkyetari-kúy munasqankičahñá.  
usqayta īank'anal

H. dig haīmay

rough man wampu

Dig, dig, slave! haīmay, haīmay, wampu!

P. It is very hot, sir. ančá ſup"amusán, tata.

S. harden duruyay

Yes, and the earth became hard. arí, halp'atah duruyah  
kasqa.

P. Won't you drink more caima? manañaču q'aymata aswanta  
uhyankičah?

S. Yes, lady. Pass some to us, please. arí, mama. haywarimuwayku.

- P. again watahmanta  
Boiled again, well prepared. watahmán t'impusqa, sumah wakičisqa.
- H. Yes, lady. Coming from you everything is good. arí, mama. makisniykimanta tukuy ima sumah.
- P. Don't talk so much. You are slowing down your work. ama ančá parlayču. īank'ayniykitा sayačisqanki.
- H. tire sayk'uy  
Talking this way we finish without getting tired. hina parlaykačari-kuspapuni mana sayk'ús tukunčah.
- F. Let's rest, gentlemen. samana, weraqočas.
- S. Let's rest. samarina.
- F. Let's take coca. akuliykurina.
- H. Would you give us some more of your caima, lady? asitutawan q'aymaykimanta qoriwaykuman, mama.
- P. Careful you'll get drunk! The caima is not just like that. pahtán mačaykuwahčahtah! manan hinalaču kay q'aymaqa.

H. Yes, ma'am, I think my head is beginning to turn.

ari, mama. muyuytañá sina kay umay munasqan.

P. When you are drunk, who is going to carry you?

mačaykohtiykitah, pitah apasunki?

H. Wouldn't you carry me?

maná apariwankiman qanri?

P. "chola"

čola

Well, look for your chola.

čolaykita mask'a-kamuy, ari.

F. strengthen

kařpančay

We are almost finished.  
With a little more effort,  
we could finish and go.

kay, tukusančahña.  
tumpatawan kařpančari-kuspa,  
ñan řipúy atisun.

H. Yes, sir. Yipee!

ari, tata. wiýha!

F. Ah boy, you are drunk now.  
Aren't you?

ha, Toqala,  
mačaykunkiña, i?

H. Giddap, giddap, bull!  
Get going, little bull!

tisa, tisa, toro!  
puri-kuy, torito!

Dialogue Review

- F. tata, akuliykurina tarpunčahta qařarinapah.
- H. yuntá q"atiykamuňasahňaču?
- F. arí. wataykunatah ařinta.
- P. noqaču muhú t'akasah, tatáy?
- F. arí, qan t'akanki.
- H. uša, toro.
- F. dyuswan tarpuyninčah kačun.
- S. dyuswan kačun.
- H. uša, toro, tisa, tisa!
- P. q'aymá uhyančiču, tata?
- S. haywaykurimuway hatun tutumapi.
- P. kosa kay q'aymančah.
- F. arí, sumah kasqa. ipulitumanpis qoriy.
- P. ipulu, hamuy, q'ayma qorisqayki.
- H. čay, qoriway ari. k'ača warmisitáy.
- P. tukuyčatačá k'ačita niraspa umán musp"ačinki.
- H. mana. qampunitah aswan k'ača kanki.
- F. ňaq"á sina qankunaqa inkyetari-kúy munasqankičahňa.  
usqayta ıank'ana!
- H. hařmay, hařmay, wampu!
- P. ančá řup"amusan, tata.
- S. arí, hařp'atah duruyah kasqa.
- P. manaňaču q'aymata aswanta uhyančah?

- S. ari, mama. haywarimuwayku.
- P. watahmán t'impusqa, sumah wakičisqa.
- H. ari, mama. makisniykimanta tukuy ima sumah.
- P. amá ančá parlayču. Iank'ayniykita sayačisqanki.
- H. hina parlaykačari-kuspapuni mana sayk'ús tukunčah.
- F. samana, weraqočas.
- S. samarina.
- F. akučiykurina.
- H. asitutawan q'aymaykimanta qoriwaykuman, mama.
- P. pahtán mačaykuwahčahtah! manan hinalaču kay q'aymaqa.
- H. ari, mama. muyuytañá sina kay umay munasqan.
- P. mačaykohtiykitah, pitah apasunki?
- H. maná apariwankiman qanri?
- P. čolaykita mask'a-kamuy, ari.
- F. kay, tukusančahñá. tumpantawan kačari-kuspa, ñan ūipuy  
atisun.
- H. ari, tata, wiyya!
- F. ha, īoqala, mačaykunkiñá, i?
- H. tisa, tisa, toro! puri-kuy, torito!

20.8

Grammar Review

Response drill based on dialogue 20.

1. pitah wasiyohpa yuntán q"atin?
2. ipulituču muhuta t'akanqa?
3. imiļaču yuntata q"atenqa?
4. imapitah q'aymata uhyanku?
5. sumahlaču paykunahpa q'aymanku?
6. tukuy čolitastaču k'ačita nirar ipulitoqa?
7. imaraykutah īank'ayninta ipulitu sayačisqan?
8. q'aymata qankuna uhyarqankičahču?

Review drill: personal suffixes with substantives; the suffixes -ni, -kuna and -hpa.

Substitute as suggested:

1. kay paya buřaypa čakin manačus sina sumahču kasqan.
  - a. (your donkey)
  - b. (her donkey)
  - c. (our [incl.] donkey)
2. wakin buřusniy paya buřata q"ateh kačanku.
  - a. (your donkeys)
  - b. (our [excl.] donkeys)
  - c. (their donkeys)

Review drill: substantive plural suffix

1. sapay purini buřuywan.
2. hařp'itaypi papasta poqoči-kuni.
3. suřk'itaypi papasta poqoči-kuni.
4. lata kalangata mulanman wark"onqa kasqa.
5. buřunwan pureh čayamunña.

Review drill: some relational suffixes

Answer the following questions:

1. imawán yapasqanki?
2. piwán kasarasqanki?
3. maymantá čayamusqanki?
4. piwán puhlasqanki?
5. maymantá hamusqanki?
6. maymán lohsisqanki?
7. imamán hatarisqanki?
8. imapáh qonqori-kusqanki?
9. pipáh waqayčanki?
10. pimantá yuyarinki?

Grammar points

Summary of substantive inflection.

The following chart gives a summary of the suffixes that occur with substantive stems.

Plural suffix	Personal suffixes	Relational suffixes	Independent suffixes
<u>-kuna</u>	<u>-ni</u>	<u>-ta</u>	<u>-ya</u>
			<u>-hpa</u>
			<u>-yki</u>
			<u>-man</u>
			<u>-ni</u>
			<u>-manta</u>
			<u>-nčah</u>
			<u>-pah</u>
			<u>-yku</u>
			<u>-pi</u>
			<u>-ykičah</u>
			<u>-ta</u>
			<u>-nku</u>
			<u>-rayku</u>
			<u>-wan</u>

Remember, however, that -ta follows -rayku; that not all relationals are mutually exclusive; that independent suffixes are likewise not all mutually exclusive.

In addition to these suffixes there is a suffix -ti meaning 'including'. It always occurs preceded and followed by a personal suffix: warmi-ni-n-ti-n 'including the woman'

The combination -ni plus -h (a variant form of the genitive) indicates indefinite location: čaynehpi 'around there'.

#### Reading selection

"mama kandela, sapan warmimanta"

## NEW WORDS

kandela	'Candela'	lorenso	'Lawrence'
paya	'old'	aſiy	'slow'
čaki	'foot'	wist'uy	'limp'
mañay	'lend'	t"amaykačay	'stumble along'
kalanga	'small tin bell'	kuſi	'purple'
wark"uy	'hang'	wakiy	'prepare'
lak"a	'dark'	lisa	'a tuber'
tuta	'night'	oqa	'oca, a tuber'
uyway	'bring up'	suſk'a	'youngest'
mula	'mule'	kamisa	'shirt'
limbu	'dark'	sapatu	'shoe'

mama kandela, sapan warmimanta.

kay paya buřaypa čakin manačus  
sina sumahču kasqan.

čay tata lorensonan  
mañaykusqaymanta pača<sup>1</sup> manañan  
puri-kúy atinču.

aſiyłataña, wist'ułataña  
t"amaykača-kun.

pimanñačus kunanqa lata  
kalangatapis wark"usah, lak"a  
tutapi wah buřusniy kahkunawan<sup>2</sup>  
q"atiči-kunampah.

manaču yačarqankičah?

noqaqa sapan warmi kəni.

About the widow, Mama Candela.

It seems that my old donkey's  
foot is not well.

Since the time I lent it to  
Lawrence it cannot walk  
anymore.

Slowly, limping, it stumbles  
along.

Which one will I hang the  
tin bell on now, so he can  
be followed by my other  
donkeys on dark nights?

Didn't you know?

I am a woman who lives alone.

qosaypis<sup>3</sup> wañupunña, čayrayku  
 p'unčay p'unčaytan<sup>4</sup> sapalay  
 kay buřusniywan imalatapis<sup>5</sup>  
 hařp'itaypi poqoči-kusqaywan,<sup>6</sup>  
 may č"ika karu kama puri-kuni,  
 poqoykunata qolqečah<sup>7</sup> hina  
 qolqewan wawasniyta uywanaypah.

kunanqa, paya buřuyñatah  
 wist'uyarparisqa, manatah  
 yačasqaniču maygenmančus  
 lata kalangá wark"uyta.

hinačá haqay mulayman čayta  
 čurasah, aman wakin buřus  
 lak"a limbu tutapi  
 činkanankupah.

řumi mayuman čayaykuspa kuma  
 santusah aq"a wasimpi  
 samarisah.

kunan p'unčaykunapah ūaq"ačá  
 kuři aq"ampis wakisqaña kanqa.

čay hina aq"amanta uhyarispa  
 samarisah.

čaymantatah ūahta kama čayasah.

čaypi kay lisasta, oqastawan  
 qolqečasah.

iča suřk'a wawaypah kamisitasta,  
 sapatustawan ūanterqapusah.

eskwelamanpis ūinanña tiyan,  
 čaypah sumahta wakerqočipusah.

My husband has died, so, day after day, alone with my donkeys, with a little of what I produce in my small piece of land, I walk up to far away places in order to make money from the produce so as to bring up my children with that money.

Now my old donkey has become lame and I don't know which one to hang the tin bell on.

I will probably put it on my mule, so that the rest of the donkeys won't get lost on a dark night.

When I get to Rumi Mayo I will rest at Comadre Santusa's chicha place.

Her purple chicha must be ready nowdays.

I will rest a bit that way drinking chicha.

Then I will arrive up to the city.

There I will turn these lisas and ocas into money.

Maybe I will buy little shirts and shoes for my youngest child.

He already has to go to school.

I will get him ready for that.

## NOTES

<sup>1</sup>This is an instance of a sqamanta-clause.

<sup>2</sup>wah buřusniy kahkunawan lit. 'other my donkeys with some who are' i.e. with others who are my donkeys.

<sup>3</sup>-pis has a sort of emphatic function here.

<sup>4</sup>p'unčay 'day'; -ta often occurs in expressions of time; -ne validational independent suffix, variant of -min.

<sup>5</sup>imālatapis: -la... -pis indefiniteness; -ta, accusative; imālatapis is the direct object of poqoči-kusqaywan.

<sup>6</sup>poqo- is intransitive.

<sup>7</sup>-ča verbalizer; qolqe 'money'; qolqeča- 'turn into money'; pogoykunata is the direct object of golqečah; pogoykunata golqečah is a subordinate clause: 'as one who turns the produce into money'.

"mama kandela, sapan warmimanta"

kay paya buřaypa čakin manačus sina sumahču kasqan.

čay tata lorensoman mañaykusqaymanta pača manañan puri-kuy atinču.

añiyłataña, wist'ułataña t"amaykača-kun pimanñačus kunanqa lata

kalangatapis wark"usah, lak"a tutapi wah buřusniy kahkunawan

k"atiči-kunanpah. manaču yačarqankičah, noqaqa sapan warmi kani,

qosaypis wañupunña, čayrayku p'unčay p'unčaytan sapala kay

buřusniywan, imālatapis hałp'itaypi poqoči-kusqaywan, may č"ika

karu kama puri-kuni, pogoykunata qolqečah, hina qolqewan wawasniyta

uywanaypah. kunanqa, paya buřuyñatah wist'uyarparisqa, manatah

20.14

yačasqaniču mayqenmančus lata kalangá wark"uyta, hinačá haqay mulayman čayta čurasah, aman wakin buřus lak"a limbu tutapi činkanankupah. ſumi mayuman čayaykuspa kuma santusah aq"a wasimpi samarisah, kunan p'unčaykunapah ſaq"acá kuſi aq"ampis wakisqaña kanqa, čay hina aq"amanta uhyarispa samarisah, čaymantatah ſahta kama čayasah, čaypi kay lisasta, oqastawan qolqečasah. iča ſuſk'a wawaypah kamisitata, sapatustawan ſanterqapusah, eskwelamanpis ſinanña tiyan, čaypah sumahta wakerqočipusah.

Response drill based on Reading Selection

"mama kandela, sapan warmimanta"

1. pimantah buřata mañarqani?
2. eskwelamanču waway ſenqa?
3. maymantah ſawpahta čayasah?
4. imamantatah kalanga ſuwasqa?
5. mayqenmantah kalagata wark"usah?
6. imayna aq"atatah kuma santusahpi uhyasah?
7. mayk'ahmanta pačaňatah paya buřay wist'uyan?
8. imamantah čay warmi čahra ſahtaman ſin?
9. imapahtah buřanwan purin?
10. imatatah čaymanta apamonqa?

20.15

Listening-In

tisa, tisa, toro. wiha toro. nispa imastačá parlaspa ipulitu řisqan. mačasqañá sina kay ſoqalaqa. imiſawampis inkyetari-kuyta munasarqaña. čay č"ika q'aymatatah uhyaykun, ari. kunan dya dyantinta, kay ipulitu sutiyoh tatanwan tanta tarpu pataſapi kaykamun, dyantinta tarpuykunku. no sé imatačus čurankupis, ſnaq"á sina sarata t'akanku. čay kanqa, kunan kiſapeqa manan papataqa čurankumanču karqa. čay tarpumusqampi, ari, ipulitu ſoqalaqa mančay ašk"asmanta sinči q'aymata uhyaykačaykusqa. mačasqamantatah imiſata molestáy munasqa. kunanqa, atin mana atin, haqay yanninta čankaykača-kuspa ipulitu wakasta apasqan.

Conversations

I.

- A. Where are you going, Hipolito? It seems you are drunk.
- B. How would your father get drunk?
- A. But there you go stumbling already.
- B. Anyway, if you want to, we would go drink one more shell.

II.

- A. You just want to get me dizzy saying that.
- B. No, no, Jacintita, I am telling you the truth.
- A. Who doesn't know you, the lying kid?
- B. Whoever says that about me is a man without a heart.

20.16

III.

- A. I saw a carisiri over there behind the hill.
- B. You're saying that just playing, where could that be?
- A. Really, behind that hill just a small one, with a big hat.
- B. You should have gotten near it, then, so it would speak to you.

Cochabamba, Bolivia

UNIT TWENTY ONE

Dialogue

The potato harvest. Don Gerardo and doña Mica come to help Simuco and his wife, Teodora. A. Doña Mica. B. Teodora. C. Simuco. D. Gerardo. E. Telmo.

- |    |  |   |
|----|--|---|
| A. | lady, ma'am                                | siñura  |
|    | Good morning, ma'am.                       | bwenos dias, siñuráy                          |
| B. | Good morning. Did you eat before you came? | bwenos días. mik"uspañaču hamurqankičah?      |
| A. | Yes, we've eaten.                          | ari, mik"orqaykuña.                           |
| B. | everything                                 | q'ala   |
|    | bag  | kostál or kostala                             |
|    | Doña Mica. Did you bring all the sacs?     | doña mika, q'alitun kostalastaču apamusqanki? |
| A. | Yes. Here.                                 | arí. k'ayqa.                                  |
| C. | Well, let's go then, gentlemen.            | čay, haku entonsis, weraqočas.                |
| D. | Your potatoes are indeed beautiful!        | ananáw, kay hina k'ačita papitayki kasqaqa!   |

C. Yes. It seems to have produced very well this year.

arí. sumahłatačus sina  
kunan watapi qoykuwan

D. Shall we begin, Simuco?

qalariykułasunñaču,  
tata simuku?

C. Yes, and let it be with all our might.

bweno, tukuy kałipawan kačun.

D. Gee! Your potatoes are really good! Look here, they are so big!

ač"alaw! sumah kusapuni  
kay papayki! q"awariy  
má, kay c"ikačahqa!

C. With God's blessing it produced just fine.

dyuspa bendisyonninwan  
sumahłata qori-kusqa.

A. carry

astay

In what do we carry the potatoes?

imapitah papás astasun?

B hut

č'uhłia

bag with a strap

wayaqa

There is a bag in the hut.  
Bring that, ma'am.

č'uhłapi wayaqa kasqan.  
čayta aparqamuy, mamáy.

C. kind of potato dish

wat"iya

hole

t'oqo

dig

ałay

Say, don Gerardo. We'll make ourselves a potato bake. Dig a well.

yu, don herardu. papa wat"iya  
řuwa-kusun. t'oqo ałarqory.

D. Will we make ourselves a potato bake? How great! wat"iyataču řuwa-kusun?  
ke lindu či!

B. dry beef č'arki  
I'll bring dry beef. noqa č'arkita aparqamusah.

kind of hot pepper	loqotu
tomato	tomate
cheese	kisu
kind of sauce	Tahwa
And hot pepper also, with lots of tomato and cheese to make sauce for ourselves.	loqotuta ašk'a tomatayuhta kisuyuhtatah Tahwá řuwa-kunapah.

D. Oh, ma'am: I wish you wouldn't talk! ay, mamáy! ama parlawahču antis!

hunger	Tarqay
mouth	simi
water	yakuyačiy
Making me more hungry you are making my mouth water.	astawan Tarqačiaspa simiy yakuyčisqanki.

A. Yes, me too. arí, noqatapis.

D.	have a yen belly swell	antuha-kuy wisa punkiy
	Having a yen for that your belly will swell.	čaytamantarah antuha-kuspaqa wisaykičah punkinqa.
A.	laugh	asiy
	Don't make laugh!	hahayłas, ama asičiwayču!
C.	select	t'aqay
	Don Telmo, would you please sort out these potatoes?	tata telmo, t'aqarariyah kay papata.
E.	I'll prepare it for you. What do you want them for?	hina wakerqočipusqayki. imaspahtah munasqanki?
C.	sell	bendey
	In the first place for planting, then for selling, and for eating too.	ašwan ñawpahtaqa muhupahrah, čaymantá bendemunapah, mik"unapahtah á.
E.	to get wormy	k"uruyay
	What about these wormy ones?	kay k"urusqankunatarí?
C.	pig	k"uči
	Pick them out, even if it is for the pigs.	čaytaqa k"učispahpis čihlarpariy.

21.5

B. The bake is ready. yastaña wat"iya.

E. wild, angry, hot p"iña

Yes, let's go. We'll eat arí, haku. ūp"italá  
it nice and hot. mik"uykamuna.

Your sauce is very hot! p"iña p"iña kay Iahwayki  
kasqa.

B. Eat. Aren't you a man? mik"uy á, a"arí kankeqa.

D. meally hak'a

It's meally. hak'a hak'itatah kasqa.

C. I planted meally potatoes. hak'a papatapuni tarpu-korqani.

D. lend ayniy

In the next planting you will have to lend me a piece of your land. q"epan tarpudapeqa uh č"ika halp'aykitacá aynirinawayki kanqa.

C. Why not? imaraykú manari?

Dialogue Review

- A. bwenos dias, siñuráy.
- B. bwenos dias. mik"uspañaču hamurqankičah?
- A. arí, mik"orqaykuna.
- B. doña mika, q'alitun kostalastaču apamusqanki?
- A. arí. kayqa.
- C. čay, haku entonsis, weraqočas.
- D. ananáw, kay hina k'ačitá papitayki kasqaqa!
- C. arí. sumahłatačus sina kunan watapi qoykuwan.
- D. qałariykułasunñaču, tata simuku?
- C. bweno, tukuy kałpawan kačun.
- D. ač"aláw! sumah kusapuni kay papayki! q"awariy má, kay č"ıkačahqa!
- C. dyuspa bendisyonninwan sumahłata qori-kusqa.
- A. imapitah papás astasun?
- B. č'uhłapi wayaqa kasqan. čayta apaqamuy, mamáy.
- C. yu, don herardu. papa wat"iya ſuwa-kusun. t'oqó ałarqoriy.
- D. wat"iyataču ſuwa-kusun? ke lindu či!
- B. noqa č'arkita apaqamusah. loqotuta ašk"a tomatayuhta kisuyuhtatah īahwá ſuwa-kunapah.
- D. ay, mamáy! ama parlawahču antis! astawan īarqačiwaspasimiy yakuyčisqanki.
- A. arí, noqatapis.
- D. čayłamantarah antuha-kuspaqa wisaykičah punkinqa.
- A. hahayłas, ama asičiwayču!
- C. tata telmo, t'aqarariwah kay papata.
- E. hina wakerqočipusqayki. imaspahtah munasqanki?

- C. aswan ñawpahtaqa muhupahrah, čaymantá bendemunapan,  
mik"unapahkah á.
- E. kay k"urusqankunatari?
- C. čaytaqa k"učispahpis čihlarpariy.
- B. yastaña wat"iya.
- E. arí, haku. řup"italá mik"uykamuna. p"iňa p"iňa kay  
lahwayki kasqa.
- B. mik"uy á, q"arí kankeqa.
- D. hak'a hak'itatah kasqa.
- C. hak'a papatapuni tarpu-korqani.
- D. q"epan tarpudapeqa uh č"ika hařp'aykitačá aynirinawayki  
kanqa.
- C. imaraykú manari?

Grammar Review

Response drill based on dialogue 21.

1. čay yanapah weraqočas mik"uspañaču ūerqanku?
2. mašk'a kostalastatah doña mika aparqa?
3. ima mik"unałatapis čay ūrunakuna papa ałaypi wakiči-korqankuču?
4. čay wat"iyatari qan mik"orqankiču?
5. kosapuniču ałasqa papa karqa?
6. papatarahču ałarqanku wat"iyatarahču wakiči-korqanku?
7. Łahwataqa manačá ūrehsinkirahču?
8. yačankitahču imačus Łahwa kasqałantapis?
9. ałáy tukunanku kamaču tukuy čay ūrunakuna karqanku?
10. ałáy tukuytawantah, imatá ūruwarqanku?

Review drill (-ča, -ri, -ła, -punı).

Translate the following sentences:

1. You must be a good businessman, Don Roberto.
2. It must be that.
3. I wonder if it isn't so.
4. Your father must have sent you.
5. And what is your name?
6. And what about those cooked ones?
7. Just a few.
8. He gave me only ten jugs.
9. That's the way it is!
10. That is indeed the custom.

Grammar points:

Independent suffixes.

These suffixes were explained in Unit 8. Here we will give further examples of the validational suffixes -min and -sis:

ama-n

'Don't'

ñna-n

'already'

noqa-min

'I am the one'

kučiliuyuh-min

'certainly with a knife'

hamunmansá

'that he is coming is doubted'

řuwankumansis

'he would make mostly for himself,  
they said'

The suffix -čus often occurs with the particle sina. When -čus is word final before sina, it is often replaced by stress.

Drill

Translate the following phrases.

1. yačaňancus sina.

2. q"apah řunəšlá sina.

Derivation

Verbalizers.

-ya derives intransitive verbs from substantives:

hatun 'large' :      hatunyay 'become large'

-ča derives transitive verbs from substantives:

hatunčay 'enlarge'

### Substantivizers

The suffixes -h, -na, -y, and -sqa have already been discussed.

-ysi derives verbs from verbs. It means 'to help':

mik"uy 'eat'	:	mik"uysi 'help eat'
--------------	---	---------------------

### Diminutives.

-yoh derives substantives from substantives.

There are other derivational suffixes which are not as frequent as the ones mentioned above.

Phrases with a modifier derived by -sqa. Examples:

kunan qopusqayki, qayna  
watamanta pača saqesqayki  
q'epičanasta.

'I am now going to give you  
the wraps that you left  
last year'

čay hina unayta uywasqa waka  
kunampi wañupusqa.

'That cow which I raised for  
such a long time, died today'

### Numerals

Review the numerals from one to ten. Other numerals are given below.

čunka uhniyoh	11
čunka iskayniyoh	12
čunka kinsayoh	13
čunka p"isqayoh	15
iskay čunka	20
iskay čunka uhniyoh	21

21.11

kinsa čunka	30
tawa čunka	40
pačah	100
pačah uhniyoh	101
iskay pačah	200
waranka	1,000

Drill.

Replace the underlined form by the translation of the English items and repeat the whole sentence.

1. čay qoleqwan řuwasqanku wasita mayu apakapusqa.
  - a. which I built
  - b. which we (incl.) built
  - c. which he built
2. čay hina kwidadwan podasqanku sač'as č'akipusqanku.
  - a. which you pruned
  - b. which he pruned
  - c. which we (excl.) pruned

Reading selection

"kasyanu, mačah řuna"

NEW WORDS

kasyanu	'Casiano'	uywa	'animal'
paqarin	'morning'	q"apay	'yell'

sut'iyay	'dawn (vb.)'	maqay	'punish'
karqa	'load'	mañay	'ask for'
waykačiy	'cause to fly'	punku	'door'
kasyanu, mačah řuna. ñan čay kasyanu mačaykuſanñatah <sup>1</sup> .	Casiano, the drunk. Casiano has got drunk again.		
q"awariyčah qankuna, Iasa uywa hina ñaq"aymanta <sup>2</sup> , t'amaykačaspa purisqan.	Look at him, he is stumbling with difficulty like a heavy animal.		
warmipis ñan wasimpiña, buřusnintapis warmi ſapaſan wasinman čayačin.	His wife is now at home, the wife has also made the donkeys get home.		
kunan paqarintañatah kay don kasyanu sutiyoh <sup>3</sup> , mančay sut'iyayta, haqay čahra Iahtaman purerqa.	Very early this morning, Casiano walked to the town.		
may č"ika karqa papata apan. sumahlačá řinman karga <sup>4</sup> . papapis sī <sup>5</sup> kunampeqa ašk"amanña yaykuykun <sup>6</sup> .	What a large load of potatoes he took! He must have done well! Why even now potatoes have gone up!		
tukuy čay papata waykačiytawanqa <sup>7</sup> kay don kasyanu aq"a wasinman puri-kusqa pača, tumpata mačaykuriytawantah manan warmiſatapis uyariyta munasqañaču.	After selling all those potatoes, Casiano went to the chicha tavern, and getting somewhat drunk he had refused to listen to his wife.		
ſapaſanta saqen buřusta wawastawan wasin kama apa-kampohta <sup>8</sup> .	He left her alone bringing the donkeys and the children home.		
kunanqa, imastačus q"aparispa, takispa, waqaspatah ñaq"aymantapuni wasinman čaya-kusqan.	Now yelling, goodness knows what, singing, and crying he is barely getting home.		

iča čayaykuytawanqa manan  
 č'inlamantapis puňuyka-kaponqaču  
 warmintarah maqayta munanqa,  
 mik"unatačus mañanqa, astawančus  
 aq"ata uhyayta munaspa, q'oñi  
 puňunanmanta sayaričimuspa,  
 aq"a wasi punkusta takaračimonqa.

ahnačapuni kay kasyanoqa, tumpata  
 qolqé rehsiriytawan kama aq"a  
 wasi čeqanta puriponqa.

Perhaps, upon arriving, he won't even go to sleep quietly, he will want to beat his wife, or he will ask for food, or wanting to drink more chicha, making her get out of her warm bed, he will make her go knocking on the chicha tavern doors.

As soon as he sees a little money he goes straight to the chicha place.

## NOTES

<sup>1</sup> -ta...-tah 'again'.

<sup>2</sup> ñaq'a- is a verb meaning 'to quarter, to torture'; as a substantive ñaq"ay means 'almost, hardly, barely, with difficulty'; also ñaq"as and ñaq"á sina.

<sup>3</sup> kay don kasyanu sutiyoh (Lit.) 'this so called don Casiano'.

<sup>4</sup> sumah-ta-čá 'just fine probably'; řinman karqa verbal phrase; a verb with a conditional form plus karqa expresses doubt.

This use of ři- is probably a loan translation from Spanish.

cf. me va bien, le va bien.

<sup>5</sup> sí emphatic particle; Spanish loan word.

<sup>6</sup> ašk"amanña yaykuykun 'it has entered to much already' i.e. its price has gone up. The subject is papa-pis; notice that papa is used collectively in the singular, while in English we use potato as a count noun.

<sup>7</sup> waykači- 'to cause to fly' i.e. 'to sell quickly'.

<sup>8</sup> h-clause 'as one who brings for someone else'; h-clauses are usually subordinate. This one functions as a direct object of saqen.

"kasiyanu, mačah řuna"

ñan čay kasyanu mačaykułanñatah. q"awariyčah qankuna, īasa uywa hina ñaq"ayłamanta t"amaykačaspa purisqan. warmimpis ñan wasimpiña, buřusnintapis warmi sapañan wasiman čayačin. kunan paqarintañatah kay don kasyanu sutiyoh, mančay sut'iyayta, haqay čahra īahtaman purerqa, may č"ika karga papata apan. sumahlačá řinman karqa. papapis sí kunampeqa ašk"amanña yaykuykun. tukuy čay papata waykačiytawanqa kay don kasyanu aq"a wasiman puri-kusqa pača, tumpata mačaykuriytawantah manan warmiłantapis uyariyta munasqamuču. sapalanta saqen buřusta wawastawan wasin kama apa-kampohta. kunanqa, imastačus q"aparisqa, takispa, waqaspatah ñaq"aymantapuni wasinman čayaykusqan, iča čayaykuytawanqa mana č'inłamantapis puňuyka-kaponqaču, warmintarah naqayta munanqa, mik"unatačus mañaqa, astawančus aq"ata vhyayta munaspa, q'oñi puňunanmanta sayaričimuspa, aq"a wasi punkusta takaračimonqa. ahnałapuni kay kasiyanoga, tumpata qclqé rehsiriyytawan kama aq"a wasi čeqanta puriponqa.

Response drill based Reading Selection "kasyanu, mačah řuna"

1. pimantatah mačaykułanñatah nispa ninku?
2. kunán čankaykača-kuspačá purisqan.
3. maypitah kasyanoh warmin kasqan?
4. čantá ahnałapuniču kay kasyanoqa?
5. imaynatačus kunanqa wasínman čayanqa.
6. qolqetačá hap'iykułanñatah.
7. qanri imaninkitah čaymanta?

21:15

Listening-In

řunakuna papa ałayman řipunkuña. sapa watapi haqay tata telmoh hałp'anpeqa mančay sumahta papa qori-kun. kunan watapipis sumahłatahčá kanqa. sumahtañapunitah t'ikaykurerqa čay papanqa. noqapis řiyman si karqa, wayaqerołamantapis yaykusayman karqa. mašk"as kunampeqa sumahtaćá wat'iyatapis řuwaykuri-konqanku. mančay hatun t'oqota ałaspa kostalatapuni qałari papamanta čurariy yančanku. čaymantatah ask"a łahwata řuwariłankutah sumah kesiłusniyohta. řiyman karqa, oye. iča watapah čay hinamanta tata telmopis uh č"ika hałp'ampi tarporqo-kóh saqewanman karqa.

Conversations

I.

- A. How is the potato harvest, don Telmo?
- B. It seems that it is going to be quite good.
- A. Wouldn't you let me (make me) enter at least as a "wayaqero"?
- B. Come then, come, help us.

II.

- A. Listen, don Telmo, shouldn't we prepare the "watia" already?
- B. Alright, then go dig a hole.
- A. We will put a bag of potatoes. Won't we, don Telmo?
- B. Alright, then, if you want we'll put more too.

III.

- A. I don't like to travel in other towns.
- B. It's that you haven't left your small country.
- A. It isn't that so much, but our native land does indeed attract us.
- B. Being in another city you probably miss chicha.

Cochabamba, Bolivia

UNIT TWENTY TWO

Dialogue

The hair cutting ceremony is an old Andean custom.

Luchito is going to have his first haircut. The participants are: A. Juan. B. José. C. Domingo, Luchito's father. D. Matías, Luchito's godfather. E. Santusa. F. Luchito's mother. G. Lorenzo.

A.	mow	řut"uy
	hair cutting	řut"uku
	Wouldn't you like to go to the hair cutting ceremony?	maná uma řut"ukuman řiy munawah?
B.	Where is it?	maypitah čay kasqari?
A.	At Don Domingo's they say. visit	don domingohpapi nin bisita
	Don Domingo, do you want visitors?	don domingu, bisitá munawahču?
C.	You have come! Do come in, won't you? hair say, try	hamurisqankičahqa. yaykurimuyčah, á? čuhča niy
	We are trying to have my Luchito's hair cut.	kay ličituypa čuhcitanta k'utorqočisah nisqayku.

Sit down, please. Serve yourselves.

tiyarikuyčah á.  
sirbiykuri-kuyčay.

A. strong

sinči

Thank you, Don Domingo.

agradese-kuyki, don domingo.

Your pisco is good, a little strong.

kosa kay piskuyki kasqa,  
as sinčisituła.

C. Let's see. I think we are beginning.

abér, abér. qəlarisunñá  
sina.

Let's drink first. What do you say?

uhyaykurinarah. ima  
ninkičahtah?

A. money

qolqe

tighten, adjust

mat'i-kuy

loosen

kačariy

Yes, let's drink, maybe that way, not being very stingy, we will let go of our money.

arí, uhyaykurinarah, iča  
hinamanta, əma ančá  
mat'i-kuspaña, qolqe  
kačərisun.

D. That's the way it should be. Who's going to let his money go just like that?

čay hinapuni kanan tiyan  
ari. pitah qolqenta  
kačarisqanman  
hinalamantari?

E. Yes, and especially the men, so they'll let go of their money, how much more they have to drink!

arí, q"aristah əswanqa,  
tumpa qolqenkuta  
kačarinankupah, may  
č"ikatarah uhyananku  
kanqa!

C. "compadre"

kumpa

Let's see. Will you begin,  
compadre Matías?

abér, abér. qančá qałarinki,  
kumpa matias.

F. "cutter", scissors

k'utuna

Yes, you dear compadre.  
Here are the scissors.

arí qampuni, kampadritúy  
kayqa k'utunaspis.

dish

latilu

Here is a dish to put the  
hair on.

kayqa latilupis čuhča  
čuranapah.

C. gift

t'inka

Yes and this one for the  
little gifts.

arí kaytah t'inkitaspah.

D. thousand

waranqa

godson

ayharu

Fine. Here, I'll put 10,000  
for my godson.

baya. kay noqá čurasah  
čunka waranqat ayharuyupah.

C. May God repay you,  
Compadre Matías.

dyus pagarasučun, kumpa  
matias.

god father

pagrinu

F. Oh yes, I thank you also.  
With such a godfather my son  
will always be rich.

ay čay, noqapis agradese-kuyki.  
kay hina pagrinuwanqa  
q"apahpuni kanga wawitayqa.

A. It's your turn, Compadre Domingo.

qampiñatah, kumpa domingo.

C. I'll cut his hair for a bull.

noqaqa uh toropah čuhčán k'utusah.

F. two

iskay

sheep

uwiha

And I, his mother, will give him two sheep.

noqatah māman hinaqa,  
iskay uwiasta qosah.

B. write down  
You will write it down, sir.

apuntay  
sumáh apuntanki, tata.

G. Yes, it is all written here.

arí, tukuy imaňa sumah  
apuntasqa kaypi kasqan.

A. I will bring him a hen tomorrow.

noqaqa wałpitata q'aya  
apampusah.

B. I'll only cut for these thousand.

noqá kay waranqalaypah  
k'uturi-kusah.

C. Well, may God repay you, friends.

čay, dyús pagarapuskicis,  
kumpitus.

D. Let's see. How much has been made? Tell us what you have written down.

abér, tata, mašk"á  
řuwa-kusqa? apuntasqaykita  
wiłərimuy.

G. listen, hear

uyəriy

Listen. I'll read. Money,  
11,000, three bulls, six sheep,  
ten hens, one goat,

uyariyčah. kayqa, leesah:  
qolqeqa čunka uhniyuh  
waranqa, kinsa toros,  
sohta oweħas, čunka waIpas,  
uh kabra,

clothing

p'ača

change

mudana

and two changes of clothes.

iskay p'ača mudanaswan.

Dialogue Review

- A. maná uma řut"ukuman řiy munawah?
- B. maypitah čay kasqari?
- A. don domingohpapi nin. don domingu, bisitá munawahču?
- C. hamurisqankičahqa. yaykirimuyčah, á? kay lučituyupa čuhčitanta k'utorqočisah nisqəyku. tiyari-kuyčah á. sirbiykuri-kuyčah.
- A. agredese-kuyki, don domingo. kosa kəy piskuyki kasqa, as sinčisitułा.
- C. abér, abér. qałarisunñá sina. uhyaykurinarah. ima ninkičahtah?
- A. arí, uhyaykurinarah, iča hinamanta, ama ančá mat'i-kuspala, qolqe kačarisun.
- D. čay hinapuni kānan tiyən arı. pitah qolqenta kačarisqanman hinałaməntari?
- E. arí, q"aristah aśwanya, tumpa qolqenkuta kačarinankupah, may č"ikatərah uhyənanku kānqa!
- C. abér, abér, qančə qełarinki, kumpa matias.
- F. arí qampuni, kumpadritúy. kayqa k'utunaspis. kayqa latilupis čuhča čuranapah.
- C. arí kaytah t'inkitaspah.
- D. baya. kay noqá čurasəh čunka warangata ayharuypah.
- C. dyus pagerasučun, kumpa matias.
- F. ay čay, noqəpis agradese-kuyki. kay hina pagrinuwanya q"apahpuni kānqa wawitəyqa.
- A. qampiñatah, kumpa domingo.
- C. noqaqa uh toropah čuhčán k'utusah.

- F. noqatah maman hinaqə iskay uwihaṣta qosah.
- B. suméh apuntanki, tata.
- G. arí, tukuy imañā sumah apuntasqa kaypi kasqan.
- A. noqaqə waipitata q'aya apampusah.
- B. noqá kay waranqālāypah k'uturi-kusah.
- C. čay, dyús pagarapusunkičis, kumpitus.
- D. abér, tata, mašk"á ūwa-kusqa? apuntsqaykita willarimuy.
- G. uyariyčah. kayqa, leesah: qolqeqa čunka uhniyuh waranga, kinsa toros, sohta owehas, čunka waipas, uh.kabra, iskay p'ača mudənaswan.

### Grammar Review

Response based on dialogue 22.

1. uma ūt'ukuman ūiyta munawahču?
2. don domingohpapí sina čay kane kasqa.
3. maná ūlawah, kay noqapis warangalawan ūisqani.
4. hinamanta ūispari čay iskay ūnakuna don domingohpaman yaykorqanču?
5. paykunata ūkuspatah manaču ni imata čay don domingo nerqa?
6. mašk"á qolqetatah čay uma ūt'ukupi tantarqanku?
7. qənri mašk"alatapis čay uma ūt'ukupi čurawəhču?
8. mašk"ata čurawah?

Review drill (-či, -mu, -pu, -ku)

Translate the following sentences:

1. Get up!
2. Make those donkeys get up.
3. I drive the woman crazy.
4. I sit down
5. I sit the child.
6. Where are you arriving from?
7. Who gave birth?
8. Since when has it been raining?
9. I send him.
10. He sent him here.
11. I had him sent.
12. I'll come back.
13. I'll go back.
14. We have two cows.
15. I'm taking her some medicines.
16. Put that there for me.
17. Put that there for yourself.
18. Don't have something stolen from you!
19. Don't make someone steal!

Review drill: Some models

Translate the following sentences:

1. I brought it for myself.
2. Pick one up for yourself.

3. Drink it down!
4. I'm going to work hard.

Review drill: past definite

Translate the following sentences:

1. When did you do it?
2. Last year I went to Tarata.
3. I played with the children at school.
4. We went to eat "lawa" at your house.
5. They came from the city.
6. I went to town and bought salt.
7. They slept there.
8. I worked in the field.
9. He went and built himself a house.
10. He drove (followed) the donkey.

#### Grammar points

##### Summary of verb inflection

Verbal suffixes are non-final suffixes which never occupy the last position in the word, and final suffixes which may be word final. Non-final suffixes are divided into two classes: those which precede the suffixes -wa and -su, and those which follow -wa and -su. The former are the so-called modal suffixes, the latter are -ču and -hti.

Any modal can precede any of the final suffixes.

The final suffixes are:

-rpa, past definite

-sqa, narrative

-qa, occurring in the combinations -nqa, 3rd person sing.

future and -nqanku, 3rd p. pl. fut.

-sah, 1st p. sing. fut.

-wah, 2nd p. cond.

-y, imperative

#### Reading selection

##### "ñawpa watakunapi"

awtu	'car'	New Words	hwiraq'ay	'go down'
k'iski	'tight'		uya	'face'
q'ewača-kuy	'be afraid'		up'a-kuy	'wash one's face'
k"uskan	'half'		k'uči	'agile, nimble'
inti	'sun'		kolehyo	'school'
k'ančamuy	'light' (vb.)		yača-kuy	'learn'
č"apuy	'mix'		universidád	'university'
mayu	'river'		título	'degree'

ñawpa watakunapi.

The years gone by.

ñawpa watakunapeqa Tahtay  
huč'uyla karqa.

In the years gone by, my town was quite small.

yankunatapis tawatačus  
p"isqalatačus řehseh kayku.<sup>1</sup>

We had only four or five roads.

manan kunampi hinaču awtoskunapis  
k'iskiłapiču<sup>2</sup> puri-koh kah  
karqanku.

kunan waynakunata řikuspęqa  
asi-kułaniña.

tukuy imamanta q'ewača-kuyłata  
munanku.

k"uskan p'unčay puriytapis  
q"ełə-kułankuña.  
  
ńawpapeqa, čay may pačapičus<sup>3</sup>  
noqan wayna karqani, čay  
pačapeqa,  
eskwelaman čayanaykupahqa,  
orqon orqontarah<sup>4</sup> purinayku  
karqa.

manarah inti taytačah<sup>5</sup>  
k'ančamusaqtin, č"apu  
č"apułata<sup>6</sup> sayari-kunayku  
keh karqa

mayłaman hwiraq'aspä čiri  
yakuławan uyatapis  
up"arpari-kuh kayku.

čaymantatah k'uči puriyłapi,  
manan inti tayta  
taripači-kuspa, hatun  
Iahtaman hamoh karqayku  
kolehyopi k'uči yuyayławan<sup>8</sup>  
yača-kunaykupah.

nitah čay hina watakunapeqa  
kunampi hinəču unibersidád  
sutiyohpis karqarahču,  
čayraykutah astawan yačayta  
munaspä, čay titulos ninku  
čaykunata mask'əspatah,  
q"apahkunahpa wawasniliń  
wah karu Iahtasman pureh  
kanku.

čay hinałia kah karqa kawsey  
ńawpä watakunapeqa.

Cars were not as crowded  
as they are now.

I just laugh seeing today's  
young men.

They are afraid of everything.

They feel lazy about half  
a day's walk.

Before, when I was young,  
at that time,  
in order for us to get  
to school, we would have  
to walk across hills and  
still more hills.

We had to get up before the  
sun came out, at the crack  
of dawn.

Going down to the river, we  
would wash our faces with  
cold water.

Then, with a brisk walk,  
before the sun could catch  
up with us, we would come  
to school in the big town  
with a mind eager to  
learn.

At that time there was  
no university, and so  
only the children of the  
rich who wanted to learn  
more or to obtain a degree  
would go to other far away  
cities.

That is the way life used to  
be in the years gone by.

## NOTES

<sup>1</sup>Lit. 'we used to know...'

<sup>2</sup>k'iski 'tight', k'iskilapi 'just tightly' i.e. crowded.

<sup>3</sup>čay pačapi on that occasion; čay may pačapičus 'at that time'

<sup>4</sup>-ta has an adverbial function; lit. 'hill still hill', the repetition gives an idea of the distance.

<sup>5</sup>'our (incl.) sun father' i.e. the sun.

<sup>6</sup>č"apuy 'to soak, to submerge in a liquid, to mix'; in this case at dawn the day "mixes in" with the night. č"apulata 'at dawn'; č"apu č"apulata 'at the crack of dawn'.

<sup>7</sup>Notice that in this construction where obligatory habitual action in the past is expressed, the personal suffix is added to the -na form.

<sup>8</sup>lit. 'just with agile thought'.

"ñawpa watakunapi"

ñawpa watakunapeqa Iəhtay huč'uyla karqa. yankunatapis tawatačus p"isqalatačus řehseh kayku. manan kunampi hinaču awtoskunapis k'iskilapiču puri-koh kah karqanku. kunan waynakunata řikuspaqa asi-kułaniña. tukuy imamanta q'ewača-kuyłata munanku. k"uskan p'unčay puriyatapis q"eła-kułankuña. ñawpapeqa, čay may pačapičus noqan wayna karqani, čay pačapeqa, eskwelaman čayanaykupahqa, orqon orqontarah burinayku karqa. manarah inti taytačah k'ančamusahdin, č"apu č"apulata sayari-kunayku kah karqa. mayulaman hwiraq'aspa čiri yakuławan uyatapis

up"ərpari-kuh kayku. čaymantatah k'uči puriyłapi manan inti tayta taripači-kuspa, hatun Tahtaman hamoh kərqayku kolehyopi k'uči yuyayławən yača-kunaykupah. nitəh čay hina watakunapeqa kunampi hinaču unibersidád sutiyohpis kərqarəhču, čayraykutah astawən yačayta munaspa, čay titulos ninku čaykunata mask'aspatah, q"apahkunahpa wawasniliən wah karu Tahtasman pureh kanku. čay hinsīə kəh kərqa kawsay ūawna watakuhapeqa.

#### Response drill based on Reading Selection

"nawpa watakunapi"

1. yačankiču imaynačus ūipoh watakunapi Tahtay kasqanta?
2. mašk"ə yankunatatah čay watakunapi ūehsergayku?
3. kunan waynəkunari imaynatah kanku?
4. māšk"atatah ūawpa ūunəkuna eskwelaman čayənaykupah pureh kərqayku?
5. sumah sut'iyəytaču sayəri-koh kərqayku?
6. maypitah up"ə-koh kərqayku?
7. čay watakunapiri unibersidád ūehsi-korqaňaču?
8. pikunatatah titulusta māšk'aspə wah karu Tahtasman pureh kərqənku?

#### Listening-In

don domingoh wasimpi čuhče k'utuyta wəkiykučisqənku. ūaq"acá kunitan kameqa may č"ika runačus tanta-kunkuňapis. kay uma ūut"uku kostumbreqə qolqé orq"onaIapəh sirbin. huč'uy wəwata

hap'iytawan, sapa řunakuna mašk"atačá munasqankuta t'inkata hina čura-kuspa, čay wawahpa čuhčitanta k'utuykačanku. sapa uhtah iməpahčus čay k'utusqənku čuhčat= wəsinkuman a pa-kunkupis, mana noqaqa yačaniču. mana qolqey kasqənrayku məna čay čuhča k'utuyman řerqəniču, iča q"awawankumapis nispatah. uhyarimuyman karqa tiñisqa piskuyoh yikitusta, iča qowista wəpastapis kunan qararenqanku. imanasuntah, tukuy čayta piyereniňa.

### Conversations

#### I.

- A. Shouldn't we go to the hair cutting ceremony?
- B. Where (abouts) is that?
- A. I don't know yet, they only let me know that there was a hair cutting ceremony.
- B. Let's go then, we'll ask.

#### II.

- A. Don Domingo, we come to visit you.
- B. Oh fine, it's good that you have come. Come in, please.
- A. We are going to have our Luchito's hair cut.
- B. Yes, that's why we are getting ready.

#### III.

- A. How much should I put as an offering?
- B. Whatever you wish, it will be something indeed.
- A. O.K., I'll put six thousand for the time being.
- B. O.K., may God reward you. May your children develop nicely.

Cochabamba, Bolivia

UNIT TWENTY-THREE

Dialogue

The anthropologist asks Simuco about the town's fiesta.

They then go to the steward's house. A. Anthropologist.

B. Simuco. C. Don Severino, the steward.

A. to be accustomed to yačay

Do you usually celebrate the feast of Saint Peter? sapa wataču sən pedro fyestata řuwa-kúy yačankičah?

B. mass misa

person who helps the steward at a fiesta pasante

Yes, but some years the stewards only have mass said. arí, wakin wataspi pero misalata qonku pasantesqa.

A. Only a mass? Well, why? misalata? imarayku á?

B. depend pendey

Well, that depends on the stewards. Some have money, others don't. pasantesmanta penden čayqa ari. wakin qolqeyuh, wakin mana.

stingy mič'a

Some are stingy, others just spend. wakin mič'as kanku, wakintah kačari-kułanku.

Well, it depends on all that. tukuy čaymanta penden, ari.

A. saint

to become angry

And doesn't the saint become angry when they don't make a good fiesta for him?

santu

p"iñ-a-kuy

maná čantá santú p"iñ-a-kunri,  
maná sumahta  
fyestapohtiykičahri?

B. Yes indeed! He becomes angry.

dry up

Last year he made the fields completely dry, and many planted fields perished.

imayná manari. p"iñ-a-kuyta  
yačan.

č'akiy

qayna watapipis q'alá  
č'akiykučin čəhrakunata,  
may č"ika tarpuukunatah  
wañorqanku.

A. And how do the good stewards usually hold the fiesta? What do you say?

sumah pasantesri imaynatá  
fyestata ūwari-kúy  
yačankuri? imatatah  
qan ninki?

B. four

tawa

five

p"išqa

get ready

alistay

They have things prepared in four or five months.

tawa p"išqa kilāpipuni tukúy  
imata alistaykuričinku.

flesh, meat

ayča

Many cows and sheep are killed just for the meat.

may č"ika wakas uwihas  
wañun ayčałapahrəh.

A whole field of potatoes and corn is used for the food.

uh tarpuypuni papa sarapis  
mik"uná ūwacínankupah.

A. And they feed everyone in town?

tukuy pwebloh řunanmanču  
čantá mik"učinku?

B. Anybody who wants it and those who come from another town also.

tukuy munahkunaman ari, wah  
pweblomanta  
hamohkunamampis.

A. And so don't they pay for what they eat?

maue mik"usqankumanta  
pagayv yačankuri?

B. How could one pay in a fiesta?

imaynata fyestapi  
pagasunri?

A. Can't the stewards sell the food?

maná pasantesqa mik"una  
bendenkumanču?

B. invite

imbitay

charge

kobray

And no one could charge a fellow Christian.

nitah ni pipis, uh imbitasqa  
kristyanu masitaqa  
kobráy atinmanču.

A. lunch

almwerso

Where will today's lunch be?

maypí kunán almwersó kangari?

B. steward, person in charge of organizing a fiesta

mayordumu

At the steward's house

mayordumuh wasimpi

A. Where is the house? Could we go?

maypi čay wasiri? ūiy atisunmanču?

B band

banda

around there

čaynehpi

Where that band is playing,  
around there.

čay banda waqa-kusan,  
čaynehpi.

kind of rocket

kamareta

There, but there they  
shoot rockets.

haqay, pero haqaypi  
kamaretasta kacarisankoqa.

B. That's the steward's house.

čayqa pasantehpa wasin.

Don Severino, we have come to  
visit.

don seberino, bisitareh  
hamuyku.

C. Come in, come in, gentlemen.

yayurimuyčah, yeykurimuyčah,  
weraqocitus.

B. introduce

presentay

This gentlemen is my friend.  
I'll introduce you, Don  
Severino.

kay weraqoča amiguy.  
presentarisqayki, don  
seberino.

C. You must have come  
to enjoy the fiesta, Sir.

fyestari-kuhčá hemurerqanki,  
weraqoča.

A. remain

q"epa-kuy

Yes, if I get accustomed I  
may stay.

ari tumpata. yača-kučasah  
čayri ičas q"epa-kusqayman.

C. I don't believe you'll  
get accustomed.

mana kreemənču  
yača-kapunaykitaqa.

A. Well, but with such good  
gentlemen I would be happy,  
rather.

pero kay hina sumah  
weraqočaswanqa antis  
kusilapičá kari-kuyman,  
arí.

C. girl

sipaku

Then I would bring you a  
nice girl. What do you say?

čay entós uh sumah sipakuta  
aparqanpuykiman. ima  
ninkitəh?

A. Why not!

imaraykú manari!

C. Don't make me laugh.

ha, ha, ama asiči-kuyču.

life

bida

You don't know what life in the  
country is like yet.

manərah qən ūhsisqankiču  
čahra bidataqa.

B. procession

prosisiyón

I think it's time. The  
procession is about to  
begin.

ňačus sina oraña. prosisiyón  
qałarinqaña.

A. beat, ring

wahtay

Yes. Those bells are ringing  
also.

arí. čay kampanaspis  
wahtaykusankuña.

23:6

- |    |   |  |
|----|---|--|
| B. | light, fire   | kanaykuy   |
|    | They say our steward is<br>going to build a big<br>bonfire.                           | kunən č'sis pasantenčah<br>č"ika hatunta<br>kanaykurenqa kasqa.          |
| A. | What is a bonfire?  | imətah kanakuri?   |
|    | fire cracker  | kweti  |
|    | dry branch  | čashra   |
|    | explode   | tohayay  |
| B. | Well, he will burn tree<br>trunks and dry branches and<br>he will light firecrackers. | řup"acenqa á kurkusta<br>č'awhrastawən,<br>kwetilustatah<br>tohyančenqa. |
| A. | Is he even going to<br>burn tree trunks?  | kurkustapuniču<br>řup"acenqa?  |
| B. | wood  | Iant'a   |
|    | Yes, with lots of firewood.   | ari. ašk"á Iant'atawan   |
| A. | Well, then we'll go see.  | entonsis, q"awarimusun á?  |
| B. | Yes, there will be nice<br>cholas too.  | ari, čolitaspis kalaŋqatah.  |

Dialogue Review

- A. sapa wataču san pedro fyestata řuwa-kúy yačankičah?
- B. arí, wakin wataspi pero misalata qonku pasantesqa.
- A. misalata? imarayku á?
- B. pasantesmanta penden čayqa ari. wakin qolqeyuh, wakin mana. wakín mič'as kanku, wəkintah kačari-kułanku. tukuy čaymanta penden, ari.
- A. maná čantá səntú p'iňa-kunri, mana sumahfa fyestapohtiykičahri?
- B. imayná manari. p'iňa-kuyta yačan. qayna watapipis q'alá č'akiykučin čahrakuňata, may č'ika tarpuunətah wañorqanku.
- A. sumah pasantesri imaynatá fyestata řuwari-kúy yačenkuri? imatatah qan ninki?
- B. tawa p'išqa kiłapipuni tukúy imata alistaykuričinku.  
may č'ika wakas uwihas wañun aycalačapahrah. uh tarpuypuni papa sərapis mik"una řuwačinankupah.
- A. tukuy pwebloh řunanmanču čantá mik"učinku?
- B. tukuy munahkunəman ari, wah pwełlomanta hamohkunəmampis.
- A. maná mik"usqankumanta pagáy yačankuri?
- B. imaynatá fyestapi pagasunri?
- A. maná pasantesqa mik"uná bendenkumanču?
- B. nitəh ni pipis, uh imbitasqa kristyanu masitaqa kobráy atinmanču.
- A. maypíkunán almwersó kanqari?
- B. mayordumuň wasimpi.

- A. maypí čay wasiri? řiy atisunmānču?
- B. čay bānda waqa-kusən čaynehpi.
- A. haqay, pero haqaypí kamaretasta kačarisankoqa.
- B. čayqə pasantehpa wasin. don seberino, bisitareh hamuyku.
- C. yaykurimuyčah, yaykurimuyčah, weraqočitus.
- B. kay wereqoča amiguy. presentarisqayki, don seberino.
- C. fyestari-kuhčá hamurerqanki, weraqoča.
- A. arí tumpata. yača-kułasah čayri ičas q"epa-kusqayman.
- C. mana kreemanču yəča-kəpunaykitataq.
- A. pero kay hina sumah weraqočaswanqa antis kusiłapičá kari-kuyman, ari.
- C. čay entós uh sumah sipakuta aparqampuykiman. ima ninkitah?
- A. imaraykú manari!
- C. ha, ha, ama asiči-kuyču. manarah qan rehsisqənkiču čahra bidətaqa.
- B. ñačus sina oraña. prosisyón qařarinqaña.
- A. arí. čay kənpañaspis wahtaykusankuña.
- B. kunan č'isis pasantenčah č"ika hatunta kanaykurenqa kasqa.
- A. imatah kanakuri?
- B. řup"ačenqa á kurkusta č"awhrastawan, kwetilustatah tohyəčenqa.
- A. kurkustapuniču řup"ačenqa?
- B. arí. ašk"a Iant'atawan.
- A. entonsis q"awarimusun á?
- B. arí, čolitaspis kałanqatah.

Grammar Review

Response drills based on dialogue 23.

1. qan yačankiču imaqus uh pasante kasqanta?
2. imaynatah čay pasantes kayta yačanku?  
čantá
3. syertočuuh sumah fyestapeqa wakastapuni ñak'arinku?
4. tukuy čay hinamantapuniri, imapahtah řuwankuri?
5. mašk"atá čay řunakuna mik"usqankumanta pagáy yačanku?
6. kunan wata fyesta imaynatah kanán yuyanki?
7. pitatah mayordomomanta sutičanku?
8. yačankiču pitačus čolitas nispa nisqankutah?
9. kanakupi čolitas kanqaču kasqa?
10. qen řehsinkiču kanakutaqa?

Review drill: The suffixes -wa and -su; -yki and -ykičah with verbs.

Translate the following sentences:

1. What chicha do you like?
2. Do you feel like having just potatoes?
3. Who invited you?
4. The owner invited me.
5. My husband abandoned me.
6. I love you.
7. We will lend you money.
8. They already paid us.
9. He will give you the money.
10. Give me some, please.

Grammar points

The suffixes -wa and -su occur in verbals with the form -na immediately before the personal suffi.: qc-na-wa-n 'his giving me'.

Drill

Translate the following:

1. qonawaykičah.
2. ninawənku.
3. řikunawayki.
4. qonasunku.
5. munanasuyki.
6. qonawaykičah.

Notice the occurrence of -wa and -su before final suffixes except -wah and -sah:

<u>-rqa</u>	<u>qosoreqa</u>	'he gave you'
<u>-sqa</u>	<u>qosusqa</u>	'that he gave you'
<u>-nqa</u>	<u>pagasonqa</u>	'he will pay you'
<u>-y</u>	<u>qoway</u>	'Give me!'
<u>-spa</u>	<u>qowaspa</u>	'giving me'

Drill

Translate the following:

23.11

1. yanapasorqa.
2. niwarqa.
3. pagasonqanku.
4. yanapawayčah.
5. mik"učisorqa.
6. bendewaspa.

Reading selection

"imastarahčus řehsinkičahpis"

NEW WORDS

hanah	'above'	wañučinaku	'killing'
pača	'world'	geřa	'war'
p"away	'fly'	p"iriy	'destroy'
kwete	'rocket'	urmay	'fall'
řadyo	'radio'	uma	'thought'
telebisyon	'television'	činu	'Chinese'
teatru	'theater'	k"uyay	'love, respect'
aqoyraki	'misfortune'		

imastarahčus řehsinkičahpis.

What more will you know!

imastawanrahčus řehsinkičahpis  
hamoh watakunapeqa.

I wonder what more you will  
know in the years to come.

ňan ſunaqa hanah pačamampis!  
p"awarinňa, čay kwetes ninku  
čaykunapi, mama kiłamampis  
čayaykutaqa munasqankuňa.<sup>2</sup>

Man has already flown to the  
sky, in those rockets they  
are almost getting to the  
moon.

23.12

ninku həmoh watakunapah kay karu  
čahrayıpipis ūradyo telebisyones  
řehsi-kunənta.<sup>3</sup>

manarah čaykunaməntaqa imasčus  
kasqankutapis yačaykurəhču,  
iča wawasniliayku yačarerqənku,<sup>4</sup>  
iča paykuna teatrusmanpis  
řenqanku, telebisyón nisqatapis  
řanti-konqaku.

imasrahčus ma kanqaču həmoh  
watakunapeqa.

kunampeqa tukuynintin hałp'apis  
huč'uylaña ūrunah yačaynimpaħqa.

aman<sup>5</sup> ni ima aqoyraki hamučunču,  
aman waňučina-kus nitah geršas  
nisqakuna čayamučunkuču.

iməraykučus yačah ūrunəkunamin  
ninku q"apah Iahtakunamanta  
p"irinakuylá munəsqankuta,  
uhtah uhpa urmayniłén  
mask'anqanta.

manan čay hina čehnina-kuy  
hamohtenqa iča həmoh  
watakunapi wəwasnincāh  
aswan kusiypı kawsanqanku,  
sumah umatač kay kunan  
tatasninkumanta hap'ispas,  
mančay k'ača songowan  
yurahkunapis, činuspis, yanaspis  
kəčunku, k"uyana-kuspa,  
yanapanan-kuspa kawsa-konqanku.

The way in the years to come  
radios and televisions will  
be known in my far away  
fields.

We don't yet know about those  
things, whatever they may  
be, perhaps our children  
will know them, perhaps  
they will go to the theater  
and buy this so-called  
television.

I wonder what else there will  
be in the years to come!

The whole world is too small  
for man's knowledge.

May there come no misfortune,  
may there be no killings  
or wars.

Because men that know say that  
powerful lands want to  
destroy each other, that each  
one strives for the downfall  
of the other.

If these hatreds don't come,  
perhaps in the years to  
come our children will  
live more happily,  
learning wise thoughts  
from their parents, with  
good will. White, Chinese  
or black people will live  
respecting and helping  
one another.

#### NOTES

<sup>1</sup>hanah pača 'heaven'. In colloquial style one uses syelo.

<sup>2</sup>čayáy munay 'to want to arrive', also 'to be about to arrive'; this is true of any infinitive in the accusative plus the verb munay-.

<sup>3</sup>There is no agreement here.

<sup>4</sup>Lit. 'not yet'; 'about those'; 'what' (pl.) (i.e. things); 'they also are'; 'we know still'; 'We don't yet know about those things, whatever they may be'.

<sup>5</sup>The negative particle ama commonly occurs with verbs plus the verbal suffix -ču.

<sup>6</sup>Lit. 'good head' (wise thoughts) from their now parents (from their parents) taking hold of, seizing (learning)'.

"imastarahčus rehsinkičahpis"

imastawanrahčus řehsinkičahpis hamoh watakunapeqa. ñan  
 řunaqa hanah pačamampis p"awarinña, čay kuwetes ninku čaykunapi,  
 mama kiłamampis čayaykutaqa munasqankuña. ninku hamoh watakunapah  
 kay karu čahraypipis řadyos, telebisiyones řehsi-kunanta. manarah  
 čaykunamantaqa imasčus kasqankutapis yačaykurahču, iča  
 wawasniliaykuña yačarenqanku, iča paykuna teatrusmampis řenqaku,  
 telebisiyón nisqatapis řanti-konqaku. imasrəhčus ma kanqaču  
 hamoh watakunapeqa. kunanpeqa tukuynintin hařp'apis huč'uylaña  
 řunah yačaynimpahqa. aman ni ima aqoyraki hamučunču, aman  
 wəñučina-kus nitah geřas nisqakuna čayəmučunkuču. imaraykučus  
 yačah řunəkunamin ninku q"apah ūhtakunamanta p"irinə-kuylā  
 munasqankuta, uhta uhpe urmaynilán mask'asqanta. manan čay  
 hina čehnina-kuy hamohtenqa iča hamoh watakunapi wawasnincah,  
 aswan kusiypi kawsanqanku, suməh umata kay kunan tatasninkumanta

hap'ispa, mančay k'ača sonqowan yurahkunapis, činuspis, yanaspis kačunku, k"uyana-kuspa, yanapana-kuspa kawsa-konqanku.

Response drill based on Reading Selection

"imastarahčus řehsinkičahpis"

1. maymantah řunakuna p"awarinkuña?
2. maymantah čay kuwetes nisqəkunapi čayayta munasqanku?
3. karu čahraspi řadiyos telebisioyomesqan řehsi-kunkuñaču?
4. pikunatah řadiyusta telebisiyonestawan hamoh watakunapi řehsenqanku?
5. imastatah noqančah řunakuna mana hamunanta munanančah?
6. imatatah ninku q"apah Tahtakunamanta yačah řunakuna?
7. mana čay hina čehnina-kuy hamohtin, imaynatah hamoh watakuna kanqanku?

Listening-In

mančay hatun fiestayku čayaykurimusqan. tukuy kay orqo k'učunehpi kawsah řunakuna sumahtañan suyaykusqayku hatun fyestaykuta. kay k'učunehpi kawsahkunəhpataqa san pedro fysta aswan hatun fysta. čay hina p'unčay čayamohtin, ñawpah tutanmanta pačaňa čaypis, sumah č"ahwaliapi kawsarisqayku. kampanas, kamaretaswan, kuwetiſus, bəndawan, manan səmaspa q"aparenqanku kinsa p'unčayta. may č"ikanta uh tutapi, hatučačah kurkustapuni řup"aričispa, haqay orqo puntapi kanarimusqayku. wakas uwehas wəñunanku tiyan, tarpu papapuni

23.15

wayk'u-konqa, fanega saramantatah may sumah aq"ă řuwa-konqa. ahnata noqaykoqa san pedro patronniykohpá fyestanta řuwari-kuy yačayku. qampis munaspaga hamulay. tukupah mik"una, tukuypah uhyanantin qasillapi kanqənku.

Conversations

I.

- A. They are looking for a steward.
- B. What is that?
- A. The man who will take charge of the fiesta next year.
- B. For that they have to choose the one who is richest.

II.

- A. Do you know how to give (make) the fiesta just fine?
- B. The fiesta depends on the steward.
- A. Don't you men know how to collect money in order to give a good fiesta?
- B. Yes, we collect it, but the steward puts in much more.

III.

- A. Would you like to go to the bonfire?
- B. Yes, let's go, they say there will also be cholitas there.
- A. Yes, I know who will go.
- B. Then at dusk you will come by for me.

Cochabamba Bolivia

UNIT TWENTY FOUR

Dialogue

Don Rodón is home from a trip abroad. Alejo comes to welcome him. R. Rodón. A. Alejo.

- R. Who is it? pitah?
- A. Me. noqa.
- R. What is it? (What do you say?) imatatah ninki?
- A. answer kontestay  
Who is answering me? pitah čaytá kontestamuwasqanri?
- R. Well, the owner of the house. wasiyoh ari.
- A. voice bos  
Whose voice is that? It's Don Rodón, probably. pitah čay nina bosniyohri?  
don řodó sinaga.
- R. It's him, the same one, it wouldn't be another. paypuni ari, kikilampuni mana wahču kanqá.

- A. resemble řič'ačiy  
 But because of your accent pero noqá čay bosniykimantaqa  
 it sounded like someone else. as wahmantah řič'ačipuyki á.
- R. I often change my accent. mučas beses noqaqa kambiyalani  
 bosniytaqa.
- someone from Tarija tariheño  
 someone from Santa Cruz kruseño  
 become tukuy  
 I become someone from Tarija tariheñomanpis kruseñomanpis  
 or Santa Cruz. tukuytaqa tukułani noqaqa.
- A. Every time you get drunk sapa mačaykuspačá bosniykitá  
 you change your accent. kambiyawah.
- R. English inglés  
 When I get drunk I not only mačaykuspaqa manan čaylataču  
 speak that, I even speak parlani, asta inglistapis,  
 English and everything. tukuy imatapis parlałani  
 noqaqa.
- A. a few days ago qanimpa  
 get involved mete-kuy  
 But we were speaking to pero may ima k'ačata  
 each other so nicely. parla-kusarqančah qanimpa.  
 Why do you meddle with imapahtah qan inglisman  
 English? mete-kunki á?

R. Well, in order to learn somehow.

imaynałamantapis yačari-kunapah ari.

A. son

understand

But, as you know, the sons of the land have to understand where we are, where we are born.

čuri

hap'eqay

pero, yačanki hina hałp'ah čurinkunaqa hap'eqana kasqan kay maypičus kančah, maymantačus nasi-kunčah.

We have to talk the language of our native land.

hałp'ančahpa siminta parla-kunančah tiyan ari.

R. foreign, foreigner

Yes, as for speaking, I speak, but I want to learn foreign languages.

estranhero

arí, parlaytaqa parlałani, pero noqaqa munani estranhero simitapis parlari-kuyta.

A. If it is so, that's the way it is.

čaytah hinaqa, hina kasqanki ari.

while

watuy

turn one's back

wasančay

Born sometime ago and then disappearing for a while, he turns his back on his country.

unaypi nasi-kuh, watuyłata činkaspatah hałp'anta wasančapuh.

R. nonsense

You are talking nonsense, Don Alejo. Aren't we speaking in the language of our country right now?

sonsera

sonserás parlasqanki, tata aleho. manaču kunitampipis hałp'a siminčahpi parla-kusqančahri?

A. white blond person

But when you get drunk you don't know your friends, and speaking English you just want to become a Yanki.

k'anka

pero imatah mačaykuri spaqa manañan řehsi-kúy munankiču, inglistatah oq"arispa k'ankałaman tukúy munanki.

R. companion

Since when have I been your equal?

kompañeru

mayta kunan noqá kompañeru masiykiču kasqani imatáh?

And coming from far away we become a different kind of man. Or does one travel for nothing?

karumanta hamuspatahri wah hina řunaña kutimunčah ari. hinałapahču řinčah, imatahri?

A. That is what I tell you, and you will always like that, to leave your home and travel to far away lands.

čaytah čaytapuni niykitahqa, qantatah čaypuničá gustasunkiman, wasinta saqey, karu hałp'asta purimuy.

R. observe

Why should we talk about anything, Don Alejo. Your coming to see me, wasn't just to look at me.

ohserbay

imapahňa ni imatapis parlasun, tata aleho. hamuriwaspatah, manačá ohserbahču hamuwarqanki.

A. glass

drink

No, it wasn't just for that. I said. He comes from so far, that I would drink a glass of chicha with Compadre Rodón.

basu

tomay

nitah čayta mask'ahtahču ari. č"ika karumanta čayamusan, hina uh basu aq"atá kurpa řodowan tomaykamuymán nerqani.

24.5

- R. "comadre" kuma  
(onomatopoetic word) tiw!
- In that case, they say chicha is very good at Comadre Pulika's. hina čay entonsis kumá pulikahpi aq"á tiw nirisqan ninku.
- A. arrival Tegada  
Then, let's go drink to your good arrival. čay entonsis arí. tomaykurimuna sumah Tegadaykipah.

Dialogue Review

- R. pitah?
- A. noqa.
- R. imatatah ninki?
- A. pitah čaytá kontestamuwasqanrí?
- R. wasiyoh ari.
- A. pitah čay hina bosniyohri? don ſodó sinaqa.
- R. paypuni ari, kikiſampuni, mana wahču kanqá.
- A. pero noqá čay bosniykimantaqa as wahmantah rič'ačipuyki á.
- R. mučas beses noqaqa kambiyaſani bosniytaqa. tariheñomampis kruseñomampis tukuytaqa tukuſani noqaqa.
- A. sapa mačaykuspačá bosniykitá kambiyawah.
- R. mačaykuspaqa manan čaylataču parlani, asta inglistapis, tukuy imatapis parlaſani noqaqa.
- A. pero may ima k'ačata parla-kusarqančah qanimpa. imapahtah qan inglisman mete-kunki á?
- R. imaynaſamantapis yačari-kunapah ari.
- A. pero, yačanki hina haſp'ah čurinkunaqa hap'eqana kasqan kay maypičus kančah, maymantačus nasi-kunčah. haſp'ančahpa siminta parla-kunačah tiyan ari.
- R. arí, parlaytaqa parlaſani, pero noqaqa munani eſtranohero ſimitapis parlari-kuyta.
- A. čaytah hinaqa, hina kasqanki ari. unaypi nasi-kuh, watuylata činkaspatah haſp'anta wasančapuh.
- R. sonserás parlasqanki, tata aleho. manaču kunitampipis haſp'a siminčahpi parla-kusqančahri?
- A. pero imatah mačaykurispaga manañan rehsı-kúy munankiču, inglistatah oq"arispa k'ančaſaman tukúy munanki.

- R. mayta kunan noqá kompañero masiykiču kasqani imatáh?  
karumanta hamuspatahri wah hina řunaña kutimunčah ari.  
hinalapahču řinčah, imatahri?
- A. čaytah čaytapuni niykitahqa, qantatah čaypuničá  
gustasunkiman, wasinta saqey, karu haíp'asta puriruy.
- R. imapahňa ni imatapis parlasun, t̄ita aleho. hamuriwaspatah,  
manačá ohserbahču hamuwarqanki.
- A. nitah čayta mask'ahtahču ari. č"ika karumanta čayamusán,  
hina uh basu aq"atá kumpa řodowan tōyamuyman nerqani.
- R. hina čay entonsis kumá pulikahpi aq"a tiw nirisqan ninku.
- A. čay entonsis ari. tomaykurimuna sumah tegadaykipah.

Grammar Review

Response drill based on dialogue 24.

1. pitah čawpi tutata don ſodoh punkunta takaykusqan?
2. bosninemantaqa don aleho řehsíy atiſanču don ſodota?
3. sapa mačaykuspa imatatah bosninta kambiyah ſuna parlah kasqa?
4. čayta uyarispa imatá nerqa don aleho?
5. imatatah haſp'ah čurinkuna ſuwananku kasqa?
6. imaraykutah don ſodó mana haſp'ampa simimpi parla-kúy munanču?
7. imayna ſunatah kay don ſodó kasqa?
8. haſp'aykehpa simin gustasunkiču?
9. imaraykutah q"eswata yačáy munaki?
10. ima niwanki? antrupólogo? imá čayri?

Reading selection

"imapahtah wah simí yača-kunčah?"

## NEW WORDS

simi	'mouth, language'	parlay	'talk'
q"eswa	'Quechua'	ura	'down, below'
mete-kuy	'meddle'	čimpaykuy	'approach'

imapahtah wah simí yačankunčah?  
 kay q"eswa simiywantahri iča  
 qankunamanqa uma nanaylata  
 qosqaykičahman.

Why we learn another language?  
 Perhaps I am only giving you  
 a headache with my Quechua  
 language.

manamin čayqa hučayču.

That is not my fault.

čay hina k'ača simiyoh kasqaspa<sup>1</sup>  
qankunapuni mete-kuy munarqankičah  
kay indyukunah parlayninman.

yačayniykičahpi yanapariyłata  
munaspatah noqapis tukuy  
kaykunata řuwariþuykičah.

sumah sonqota, sumah umatawan  
dyus tatančah qosunkičah,  
usqayłapi kay simita  
yačarqospa, wah gringu  
masisniykičahman qankunapis  
yačayta kikiłanmantatah  
qorispa<sup>2</sup>, haqay ura<sup>3</sup>  
hałp'akunanehman hamurinaykičahpah.

imaraykučus řunaqa  
parlanari-kuspała řehsina-kúy  
atinčah, wah simita yača-kuhtah  
wah řunahpa kawsayninnanta  
yačaríy munay.

kay yačay wasitah, kay kornel  
sutiyoh unibersidadtahri,  
tukuypah sumah kananta yuyaspa,  
aswan karu hałp'aspi  
kawsa-kohkunahpa simisninta  
yačah řunakunawan aparičimun.  
qankunamantah čay řunakuna  
tukuy imayna simismanta  
yačayta qosunkičah, karu  
hałp'aspi kawsah řunakunaman  
čimpaykuriñaykičahpah, uh  
řuna wah řunah kawsayninnman  
yačanampah, tukuynintin  
Iahtakunapitah k"uyayłan  
wiñanampah.

Having such a beautiful language  
you wanted to meddle with this  
Indian language.

Wanting to help you in your  
learning, I have done all  
this for you.

May God give you kind hearts  
and good understanding, so  
that learning this language  
quickly, and teaching other  
foreigner like you the same  
way, you will come to those  
Southern lands.

Because we can know other  
people by talking to one  
another, and to learn  
another language is to  
wish to begin to know about  
the life of other people.

This place of learning this  
university called Cornell  
thinking about the well being  
of all (men) has its men of  
learning bring the speech of  
those who live in far away  
lands. And those men teach  
you languages of all sorts  
so that you will come near  
men of far away lands, so  
that one man will know  
about the life of another  
man, and so that respect  
and love will grow in all  
lands.

#### NOTES

<sup>1</sup>Lit. 'That way beautiful mouth with being' i.e. 'Having  
such a beautiful language'.

<sup>2</sup>yačayta goy 'give knowledge' i.e. 'teach'.

<sup>3</sup>'down' i.e. toward the South.

"imapahtah wah simí yača-kunačah?"

kay q"eswa simiywantahri iča qankunamanqa uma nanaylata qosqaykičahman, manamin čayqa hučayču, čay hina k'ača simiyoh kasqaspa qankunapuni mete-kúy munarqankičah kay indyukunah parlayninanman. yačayniykičahpi yanapariyłata munaspatah, noqapis tukuy kaykunata ſuwaripuykičah. sumah sonqota, sumah umatawan diyus tatančah qosunkičah, usqayłapi kay simita yačarqospa, wah gringu masisniykičahman qankunapis yačayta kikiłanmantatah qorispa, haqay ura hałp'akunanehman hamurinaykičahpah. imaraykučus ſunaqa parlanari-kusnała ſehsina-kuy atinčah, wah simita yačakuhtah wah ſunahpa kawsayninemanta yačarıy munay. kay yačay wasitah, kay kornel sutiyoh universidadtahri, tukuypah sumah kananta yuyaspa, aswan karu hałp'aspi kawsa-kohkunahpa simisninta yačah ſunakunawan aparičimun. qankunamantah čay ſunakuna tukuy imayna simismanta yačayta qosunkičah, karu hałp'aspi kawsah ſunakunaman čimpaykurinaykičahpah, uh ſuna wah ſunah kawsayninemanta yačanapah, tukuynintin īahtakunapitah k"uyayłan munayłan wiñanampah.

#### Listening-In

haqay don ſodón k'ankaspa īahtanmanta čayaykamusqa. ſikuriwahčah kunanqa, manaña hałp'ančahpa simimpipis parlari-kuyta munanču čay hoberokuna simiłampiña, inglisłapiña, parláy munan. pero ahnałapuni karqa kay don ſodonqa, huč'uy kasqanmanta pača

24.11

wah TahtasTata purikačaykuy gustan. may č"ika unaymanta kunampis čayaykamusqan.

- A. hina manaču sumah ūegadata ūuwarqamusunman kay don ūodota.
- B. maytatah pero. mačaykuspaqa inglisIamanña sat'i-konga, noqančahtah manan hap'eqay atisunču ni parlasqalantapis, haku antis doña polikahman čaypi iskaynilančah uhyaykamusunman, aq"apis tiw nirisqan ninku.
- A. pero doña polikahpapitunitahčarí don ūodotapisqá.
- B. baya entós, imanasuntah, haku ūina, ari.

### Conversations

I.

- A. Oh, Don Rodon! Where are you appearing from?
- B. Just from over here, Tata Asencio. I came to see my country.
- A. How long ago is it that you last visited us?
- B. It must be some fifteen years since I left.

II.

- A. We will drink to your good arrival, Don Rodon.
- B. Alright. Then, let's drink. Let it be to your health.
- A. No, to your health first.
- B. Then to the two of us, to our health.
- A. Fine.

III.

- A. Why do you want to speak only in English, Don Rodon?
- B. I am about to forget our Quechua language.

24.12

- A. But getting lost for such a long time!
- B. Being that way that's the way it is, but I'll be remembering in a little bit, probably.

JUL 21 1967